COLUMBIA LIBRARIES OFFSITE
AVERY FINE ARTS RESTRICTED
AR00879924

INDEX TO COLONIAL LAWS AND ORDINANCES OF NEW NETHERLANDS AND NEW YORK 1638 - 1775

INDEX TO FIRST SIX VOLUMES

REPRINT
THE BOOKMARK
KNIGHTSTOWN, IND.

Ex Libris

SEYMOUR DURST

FORT NEW AMSTERDAM (NEW YORK), 1651.

When you leave, please leave this book
Because it has been said
"Ever'thing comes t' him who waits
Except a loaned book."

AVERY ARCHITECTURAL AND FINE ARTS LIBRARY

GIFT OF SEYMOUR B. DURST OLD YORK LIBRARY

HO-NN 2C
1.3 HONXL

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

https://archive.org/details/completeindextoc00unse

Complete Index to Colonial Laws and Ordinances of New Netherlands and New York

1638-1775

Six Volumes

Indexed by Subject
and Names of Persons for Each Volume
Brief abstract of each colonial law.

Reprint 1977 by Bookmark
P.O. Box 74, Knightstown, Ind.

OVERSIZE
F
106
.C5
1977y

This book was printed from duplicated copies of the original indices of the colonial laws and ordinances of New Netherlands and New York. Hence, the quality may not always be uniform or perfect.

Duplicate copies of each law mentioned in the index can be made for a fee at the State Education Department, University of the State of New York, Albany, N.Y.

THESE INDICES REPRINTED 1977
BY THE BOOKMARK, P.O. BOX 74, KNIGHTSTOWN, IN 46148

PREFACE

These indices are of value to genealogists and historians in the research of statutes in effect at a certain period. Numerous laws were passed specifically for individuals to be granted divorces, to be naturalized, to be granted amnesty, pardons, and for the remission of fines, etc.

Such laws and ordinances may be very important in family research and may explain legal actions that affected the lives of certain families.

One would now expect to find such information on such matters in local court actions, but in the early days many such personal matters were considered by colonial and state legislatures and general assemblies.

R. T. Mayhill
Knightstown, Ind.
May 24, 1977

Index to Colonial Laws & Ordinances of New Netherlands

1638-1674

Laws and Ordinances of New Netherlands 1638-1674

INDEX.

Achter Col: PAGE.

Freedoms and exemptions granted to the inhabitants of,..... 467
John Ogden, sheriff of,..... 480, 504, 507
Laws defining powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 480
Laws and ordinances enacted by the Assembly of,..... 492
Each town to provide a minister,..... ibid
Meeting houses to be erected in the towns of,..... 496
Reward offered for the destruction of wolves in,..... ibid
Public inn to be set up in each town,..... ibid
Town marks for horses of,..... 497
Officer to be appointed to brand horses and record their marks,..... 488
Horses about to be exported to Maryland to be entered,..... ibid
Boundaries of towns to be recorded,..... 499
Town surveyors to be appointed,..... ibid
Inhabitants, ministers and magistrates excepted, to work three days on the public roads,..... 500
Fence viewers to be appointed in,..... 501
Pound to be erected in the several towns of,..... 502
Order about public rates in,..... 503
Valuation of grain and provisions in,..... ibid
Jacob Melyn, treasurer of,..... 504
Salary of the secretary of,..... 505
Elizabethtown declared the capital of,..... ibid
District court established in; its jurisdiction,..... ibid
Fees of the district and town courts,..... 506
Samuel Hopkins, secretary of,..... ibid
Laws of, to be translated into Dutch before being ratified,..... 507
Names of towns composing the district of,..... ibid

Adultery:

(See *Crimes and misdemeanors.*)

Aerts, Jan:

Taxed to build minister's house at Wiltwyck,..... 414

Aertsen, Huyck:

Appointed schepen of Breuckelen..... 58

Africa:

PAGE.

Trade opened between New Netherland and Angola,..... 81
No vessel sent from New Netherland to,..... 82
Conditions for the importation of Negroes into New Netherland from,.. 127
Negroes imported from Guinea into New Netherland,..... 191
Limits of the trading privileges of the West India Company in,..... 455

Agriculture:

Local courts empowered to make laws appertaining to,..... 478

Aldrichs, Peter:

Sheriff at the South river,..... 479

America:

West India Company obtain the exclusive right to trade from the south end of Terra Nova through the straits of Magellan to the straits of Anyan,..... 455
And to plant colonies in unoccupied territory in,..... 456

Amesfoort:

Grant of, vacated,..... 132
Militia officers of,..... 159
Law enacted by the court of Midwout and, for the better security of the village of Midwout,..... 229
Magistrates authorized to have the palisades around the village repaired, 373
Granted a separate court..... 390
Court to consist of sheriff and three magistrates,..... 391
Names of the magistrates of,..... Ibid
Date of the original charter of,..... Ibid
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands,..... 409
Deeds and mortgages of real estate in, to be executed before the magistrates and recorded,..... 460
Powers and duties of the court of,..... 476
Militia of, ordered to New Orange,..... 520

Ammunition:

Not to be sold to Indians,..... 19, 47

Amsterdam, City of:

Weights and measures of, to be used in New Netherland, 25, 28, 46, 51, 109, 344, 518
Law of the, against drawing of weapons, fighting and wounding,..... 63
Conditions offered by the, to those who will settle on the South river,... 239
Laws of descent in force in, transferred to the South river,..... 241
Articles and ordinances to be observed by those who are sent to New Netherland by the,..... 269
Inferior courts in New Netherland constituted agreeably to the custom of,..... 396, 403
Boundaries of the colonie of the,..... 436
Additional privileges to the colonie of the,..... 447

(See *New Amstel.*)

Amusements:

(See *Festivities.*)

Angola:

(See *Africa.*)

Appeals: PAGE.

Allowed from courts of Patroons, in cases exceeding fifty guilders, ... 7
From English courts, in suits exceeding forty guilders,..... 27
None to lie from judgments pronounced in New Netherland,..... 147
Allowed in criminal cases, ... 242, 268, 399, 406
Allowed from judgments of town courts in actions exceeding fifty guilders,..... 386, 389, 397, 404, 423, 458
Not allowed in criminal cases from the court of New Amstel,..... 388
From town courts in actions amounting to 240 florins, to lie to the district court, ... 477
In suits above 240 florins, to lie to the Governor and Council,..... 477, 486
From the court of Schaneghtede, to lie to the court of Willemstadt, 480, 486
From the court of the Out district on Manhattan island, to lie to the court of New Orange,..... 489
Appellants to pay double fine if appeal be dismissed,..... 490
Allowed from the court of New Orange in actions over 50 beavers,..... 513

Applegate, Thomas:

Patentee of Flushing,..... 48

Arbitrators:

(See *Courts.*)

Arnold, Isaac:

Sheriff of the towns on the east end of Long Island,..... 480

Articles and Ordinances:

To be observed by those who are sent to New Netherland by the city of Amsterdam,..... 269

Assembly:

Held in New Netherland, passes sundry laws,..... 149
Of Elizabethtown, code of laws enacted by,..... 492

Assize:

(See *Bread.*)

Backer, Jan ae:

Contributes to the building of the minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 415

Bakers:

(See *Bread.*)

Bal, Barent:

Taxed to pay minister,..... 306

Baerents, Andries:

Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 414

Barents, Jacob:

Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Bawdy houses:
PAGE.
Sheriff to remove,..... 479, 487, 515

Baxter, George: 46
One of the patentees of Gravesend,..... 53
Signs treaty of Hartford 217

Bayard, Nicolas:
Secretary of New Netherland,..... 466, 485, 509, 512, 515, 520, 523
Commissioner to value real estate in New Orange,..... 517

Beaver:
(See *Furs.*)

Beddard, Thomas:
Patentee of Flushing,..... 48

Beekman, William:
Sloops going up or down the North river to report at the Esopus to,.... 465
Schepen of New Orange,..... 466

Beer:
(See *Liquors.*)

Benckes, Jacob: ..... 466, '70, 475

Bergen:
Court established at; its powers,..... 403
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands,..... 409
Public well to be constructed at,..... 424
Grantees of lands to keep a man able to bear arms on their lots in,..... 449
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 480
Court empowered to decide suits to the amount of 60 florins,..... ibid
Laws for the observance of the Sabbath, and respecting fences, passed by the court of, approved,..... 483
Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange, on notice,..... 520

Beverwyck:
Tax imposed on houses and lots in,..... 181
Inhabitants of, take mortgages on lands at the South river and complain of being defrauded,..... 321
(See *Fort Orange; Willemstadt.*)

Billiou, Piere:
Magistrate of Staten Island,..... 458

Bills of sale:
(See *Legal instruments.*)

Blacks:
Colonists to be supplied with,..... 10
Adulterous intercourse with, prohibited,..... 12
(See *Negroes.*)

Blancon, Jacob: PAGE.
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 415

Blom, Rev. Hermanus:
Denounces Shrovetide festivities,..... 334

Boarding-houses:
To pay half tavern keepers' excise,..... 364

Boes, Nicolas: 466

Bol, Jan Claes:
Member of the council,..... 68 71, 72, 73, 75

Books:
Importing, receiving, distributing or concealing seditious and erroneous books, writings and letters, punishable by fine of 100 guilders,..... 428

Borstelen, Egbert van:
Assessed to pay minister, at Breuckelen,..... 305

Bosloopers:
(See *Runners.*)

Boundary:
Of the town of Hempstead,..... 42
Of the town of Flushing,..... 48
Of the town of Gravesend,..... 53
Between the Dutch and English on Long Island,..... 215, 457
Between New Netherland and Connecticut,..... 216, 457
Of the colonie of New Amstel,..... 436
Of towns in Achter Col, to be recorded,..... 499

Bout, Jan Evertsen:
Appointed schepen of Breuckelen,..... 58
One of the board of nine men,..... 76

Brabander, Jan de:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 414

Brazil:
Trade opened between New Netherland and,..... 81

Bread:
Not to be exported,..... 111
Regulation for the baking of,..... 112
Bakers not to bake cakes or white bread except for grand entertainments, 113
Assize of, established,..... ibid
Bakers allowed to bake white,..... 115
Common loaf to be composed of pure white and rye flour,..... ibid
Assize of, further established,..... 120
Bakers ordered to bake rye bread,..... ibid

Bread:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Ordinance regulating the baking of, renewed,..... 138
Ordinance regulating the baking and sale of, renewed,..... 139
To be baked twice a week,..... 261
Weight and price of,..... ibid
Of short weight, to be confiscated and baker fined, ... 262
Bran not to be mixed with,..... ibid
Local courts to have inspection of,..... ibid
Bakers to take out licenses every quarter; fee for license,..... ibid
To be baked and sold according to the assize fixed by law,..... 345
Not to be sold higher than the legal price,..... 358
Price of, in silver, beaver and wampum,..... 360
Regulation for the assize of bread at Fort Orange,..... 361

Bredenbent, William:
Magistrate of Breuckelen, ... 160
Contributes to the support of the minister,..... 306

Breuckelen:
Court of justice established in,..... 58
Ordinance for the better defense of the Dutch towns on Long Island, passed by the court of,..... 159
Tax imposed on houses and building lots near the ferry,..... 181
Fees receivable by the clerk of the court of Midwout, Amesfoort and, 190
Assessment imposed to pay the minister,..... 304
Names of persons assessed to pay the salary of the minister,..... 305
Tenths farmed,..... 402
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands,..... 409
Crops not to be removed from the field until the tenths are paid,..... 445
Deeds and mortgages of real estate in, to be executed before and recorded by the court of,..... 460
Powers and duties of the court of,..... 476
Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange on notice,..... 520
(See *Ferry.*)

Brewers:
To return quantity of beer brewed at each brewing,..... 41
(See *Liquors.*)

Bridges:
(See *Highways.*)

Broadstreete, Symon: 217

Broerse, Jan:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wiltwyck,..... 414

Brooklyn:
(See *Breuckelen.*)

Brouwer, Adam:
Taxed to pay minister,..... 306

Buildings: PAGE.
Law regulating the erection of,..... 74
In New Amsterdam, mostly of wood, and covered with straw..... 82
Wooden chimneys in New Amsterdam, prohibited, ... ibid
Merchants and traders in New Amsterdam to erect decent,..... 90, 102
To be erected on vacant lots in New Amsterdam on pain of forfeiture of ground, ... 105
Tax on building lots in New Amsterdam, Beverwyck and at the Ferry,.. 181
Straw roofs and wooden chimneys prohibited,..... 208
Thatched roofs and wooden chimneys in New Amsterdam, to be removed in four months,..... 322
Tax imposed on houses in New Amsterdam for the purchase of fire buckets, hooks and ladders,..... 323
Fires not allowed in houses the walls of which are constructed of straw,. 416
In New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Burgher Guard:
(See *Militia.*)

Burgherright:
Persons who have abandoned their property, deprived of, unless they return within twenty-four hours,..... 169
Ordinance establishing great and small, ... 298
Scotch and other traders to take out common or small,..... 299
Fee for small,..... 299, 303
Transient persons not to carry on any trade or business in New Amsterdam except they procure small,..... 300
Fee for great, ... 300, 302
Burgomasters and schepens of New Amsterdam to establish great,..... 300
Fee for, and privileges of great, ... ibid
Classes of citizens entitled to great,..... 301, 302
Great burgherright hereditary,..... 301, 302
Classes of citizens entitled to small,..... 302
Husbands of native born daughters of burghers entitled to small,..... ibid
Great burgherright purchasable,..... ibid
Lists of burghers to be kept and copy to be lodged in secretary's office,.. 303
Persons not possessing burgherright, excluded from the privilege of trading to any part of New Netherland,..... 377

Burhamse, Jacob:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wiltwyck,..... 414
Collector of excise at Esopus,..... 419, 422

Bushwyck:
Court of justice erected at,..... 389
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands,..... 409
Powers and duties of the court of,..... 476
Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange on notice,..... 520

Canarisse:
Grant of, vacated,..... 132

Cape Cod:

PAGE.

The Dutch discover and occupy places as far as,..... 456

Cape Hinlopen:

Limits of New Netherland extend 15 leagues south of,..... 456

Carman, John:

Patentee of the town of Hempstead,..... 43

Cattle:

Conveyed to New Netherland free of charge,..... 4

Owners of hogs committing trespass, to pay a fine and make good damage,..... 21, 22

To be herded,..... 21. 64

Penalty for trespasses committed by horses, cows, hogs, goats and sheep, 22

Fair to be held annually at New Amsterdam for the sale of,..... 29

Quit rent on grazing and breeding,..... 46, 51, 57

Swine trespassing, may be impounded until damages are paid,..... 64

Swine not to run at large in New Amsterdam; beyond the Freshwater, to be herded,..... 85

Horses, cows, sheep, goats or hogs, not to run at large within certain limits,..... 118

Goats, sheep and hogs found on the walls of Fort Amsterdam, to be impounded,..... 170

Orders sent to New Netherland for the increase of sheep,..... 171

Tax imposed on horned cattle,..... 181

Goats in New Amsterdam to be kept in stables or beyond the Freshwater, 201

Tax imposed on slaughtered,..... 208

None to be slaughtered without a permit,..... 209

Fee for slaughtering,..... ibid

Goats at Fort Casimir to be herded,..... 218

Swine at Fort Casimer to be yoked; if found trespassing to be killed,... 228

Two fairs established at New Amsterdam for,..... 364

Trespassing at Wildwyck, to be impounded,..... 417

Loose cattle not to be driven over the new road at the Esopus,..... 420

Found trespassing, to be impounded,..... 454

Fines on impounded,..... ibid

If not released on the second day, to be sold to the highest bidder,..... ibid

Town marks for horses in Achter Col,..... 497

Horses about to be exported from Achter Col to Maryland to be entered, 498

Swine in Achter Col to be yoked,..... 501

What are to be considered unruly,..... 502

Public rates in Achter Col on,..... 503

Hogs found on the fortifications of New Orange to be forfeited,..... 512

Horses, cows and hogs forbidden to run at large in New Orange,..... 523

If found in the streets without a keeper, to be taken up, and sold if fine be not paid,..... 524

Shooting of hogs or grazing of cattle on Manhattan Island without permission, forbidden,..... 525

Cattskill: PAGE.

(See *Kattskill.*)

Chambers, Thomas:

Purchase of lands by, annulled, ... 132
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 413

Charitable Institutions:

Goods for, exempt from fees of weigh-house,..... 177

(See *Weighing-house.*)

Charter:

Of the town of Hempstead, ... 42
Of the town of Flushing, ... 48
Of the town of Gravesend,..... 53
Of Amesfoort and Midwout, date of,..... 391
Abstract of charter to the West India Company, ... 455

(See *Freedoms and Exemptions.*)

Chimneys:

Wooden, prohibited, ... 82, 208
Penalty for foul, ... 83
Owners of foul chimneys at Fort Orange, to pay a fine of £1,..... 257
Wooden, in New Amsterdam to be removed in four months,..... 322
Tax on chimneys in New Amsterdam,..... 323
Penalty for foul chimneys or chimneys taking fire at Fort Orange,..... 363
Tax imposed at Fort Orange on, ... 385
Wooden, at Wildwyck, prohibited,..... 416

Chimney Sweeper, Jan the:

Taxed to pay minister,..... 306

Church:

Portion of fines appropriated to the benefit of the,..... 24, 71, 464
Town of Hempstead empowered to erect churches, ... 43
Fee paid at the custom-house for the,..... 249
Portion of certain fines appropriated for the church or poor,..... 263
Children to be catechised weekly in the,..... 461
Town courts empowered to enact laws for the erection of churches, ... 478
Lutheran, in New Orange, ordered to be removed,..... 483
Meeting-house to be erected in each of the towns in Achter Col within twelve months, ... 496

Citizenship:

(See *Burgherright.*)

City Marshal:

(See *Officers, public.*)

Claessen, Tjerck: Dewit

Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Clapboards:

Not to be entered at the custom-house,..... 91

Clasen, Bartel:
PAGE.
Taxed to pay minister at Breuckelen, ... 305

Clerck, Jan de:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 306

Clergymen:
(See *Ministers.*)

Cobbet, George:
His house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Codfish:
Patroons privileged to catch and export; duty on, ... 8

Colonies:
Freedoms and exemptions to those who plant, ... 1
May appoint deputies, ... 3, 9
West India Company empowered to establish, ... 456

Colonists:
Exempt from taxes for ten years, ... 7
Conditions offered by the city of Amsterdam to those who will settle on the South river, ... 239
Articles and ordinances to be observed by colonists sent out by the city of Amsterdam, ... 269
Sent out by the city of Amsterdam, to remain four years in New Netherland, ... 272, 287
At South river, to be supplied from the public store, ... 278
Not to trade guns or munitions of war to Indians, ... 287
Not to sell supplies issued to them from the public store, ... 288
City of Amsterdam bound to send to New Netherland four hundred, ... 436

Colve, Anthony: 466, 475
Governor of New Netherland, ... 476, 484, 509, 520, 521, 523

Commerce:
(See *Trade.*)

Conditions and Regulations:
For the importation of negroes, ... 127
Offered by the city of Amsterdam to those who will settle at the South river, ... 239
(See *Articles; Freedoms and Exemptions.*)

Connecticut:
Boundary line between New Netherland and, ... 216, 457
Lands on the Connecticut river, ceded to the English, ... 216
Fresh river discovered and occupied by the Dutch, ... 456

Consolers of the Sick:
(See *Ministers.*)

Constable: PAGE.
Town of Flushing empowered to elect a, ... 49
Powers of, ... 50
(See *Sheriff.*)

Conyne Island:
Inhabitants of the town of Gravesend may put their cattle to graze on, 54

Contraband:
(See *Fire arms; Trade.*)

Contracts:
(*See Legal Instruments.*)

Conventicles:
Laws against, ... 211, 428
(See *Religion.*)

Copsterdt, Hendrick de:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Cornelissen, Albert:
Magistrate of Breuckelen, ... 160, 305
Assessment for minister to be paid to, ... 304
Contributes to pay minister at Breuckelen, ... 305

Cornelissen, Ariaen:
Appointed fence viewer on Manhattan island, ... 436

Cornelissen, Hendrick:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Cornelissen, Jan:
Magistrate of Bushwyck, ... 389

Cornelissen, Peter:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305
Magistrate of Amesfoort, ... 390, 391

Cotton:
(See *Merchandise.*)

Council, Members of the: .... 41, 68, 71, 72, 73, 75, 78, 102, 103, 104, 105 108, 112, 114, 125, 140, 143, 162, 169, 173, 184, 185, 189, 190, 191, 197, 201 . 203, 208, 214, 220, 257, 300, 484.

Court Messengers:
(See *Officers, public.*)

Courts:
Patroons', to decide cases below fifty guilders, ... 7
Thursday appointed for the sitting of the court in New Amsterdam, ... 13
Of English towns, to decide cases as high as forty guilders, ... 27
Magistrates of the town of Hempstead empowered to hold, ... 43
Jurisdiction of the court of Hempstead, ... 44

Courts:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Jurisdiction of the court of Gravesend, ... 55
Of Breuckelen, established, ... 58
Of arbitrators, established, ... 77
Jurisdiction of the court of Flushing, ... 97
Of New Amsterdam, the city marshal to execute judgments of, ... 186
City marshal's fees on judgments of, ... 187
Fees of the clerk of the court of Breuckelen, ... 190
Of Midwout and Amesfoort to provide for palisading the former village, 229
Established on the South river, ... 241
Jurisdiction of the court on the South river, ... 242
To have the inspection of bread, ... 263
Of New Amsterdam, empowered to pass sentence of branding and whipping, ... 268
On shipboard, how constituted, ... 270
Duties of the court on board ship, ... 284
Of Breuckelen, imposes an assessment to pay the minister, ... 304
Promised to Haerlem, ... 336
Erected at Haerlem; its jurisdiction, ... 386
At New Amstel, empowered to decide finally cases of 600 guilders, ... 388
Of Bushwyck, erected; its jurisdiction, ... 389
Separate court erected in Midwout and Amesfoort, ... 390
Established at Wildwyck, ... 395
Inferior, in New Netherland, constituted according to the custom of Amsterdam, ... 396, 403
At Bergen, established, ... 403
At New Utrecht, erected, ... 429
Erected on Staten Island, ... 458
Of New Netherland, duties and powers of, ... 476
Town courts empowered to make laws against fighting and petty offenses, 478
Of Willemstadt and Renselaerswyck, duties and powers of, ... 485
Of Willemstadt, empowered to pass sentence of death, ... 486, 487
Of the Out district on Manhattan island, duties and powers of, ... 488
Fees of courts in Achter Col, ... 506
Of New Orange, ... 513
Jurisdiction of court at New Orange, ... 513

Courts, District:
How composed, ... 477
Appeals from town courts in civil actions amounting to 240 florins, to be made to, ... ibid
Of Achter Col, to be composed of one magistrate from each town and to sit at Elizabethtown, ... 505
Jurisdiction of said court, ... ibid
Fees of said court, ... 506

Courts-Martial:
How composed, ... 285

Couwenhoven: PAGE.

(See *Gerritsen; Wolphertsen.*)

Cregier, Martin:

Appointed firewarden, ... 82
Burgomaster, ... 140

Cresson, Peter:

Magistrate of Haerlem, ... 386

Creupel, Anthony:

Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 415

Crimes:

Persons guilty of adultery, perjury, calumny, theft and other, to be punished, ... 12
Laws against drunkenness, ... 12, 60
Drawing a knife or wounding, punishable by fine or three months' hard labor with negroes, ... 33
Fine imposed for taking the name of God in vain, and for drunkenness on guard, ... 35
Selling liquor to Indians punishable by fine, and for second offense by banishment, ... 52
Drawing a knife or dagger, punishable by fine or six months' hard labor on bread and water, ... 63
Inflicting a wound, punishable by fine or eighteen months' hard labor, .. ibid
Damages to farms, orchards, gardens, etc., punishable by fine, ... 64
Laws against drunkenness, not observed, ... 93
Tavern keepers to give notice when any person is wounded or hurt on their premises, ... 95
Drunkards on Sunday to be arrested and punished, ... 99
Persons selling liquor to Indians to receive corporal punishment, ... 100
And in addition to be fined 500 guilders, ... 183
Persons damaging fences, orchards or farms, to receive corporal punishment, ... 186
Removing fences punishable by whipping and branding; and second offense, by death, ... 195
Misdemeanors and minor offenses punishable by branding and whipping, 268
Cursing, swearing or blaspheming on board ship, punishable by fine or corporally, ... 271
Gambling on board ship prohibited, ... 282
Wagers not recoverable, ... ibid
Penalties for drunkenness, assaults and murder on shipboard, ... 283
Penalties for simple assault, for assaults attended with bloodshed, and for assault in the presence of a magistrate, ... 324
Penalty for living together as man and wife, unless married, ... 328
Law against fighting, wounding, etc., renewed, ... 344
Misdemeanors to be tried by local courts, ... 386, 389, 399, 406, 423, 458, 478, 488
Court at New Amstel, authorized to decide criminal cases without appeal, 388

Crimes:—(Continued.)

PAGE.

Cases of crime to be referred to the director and council, ... 398, 406
Drunkenness on Sundays, punishable by fine and imprisonment, ... 416
Assisting or exhorting at conventicles, punishable by fine, ... 428
Importing, or circulating seditious or erroneous books, punishable by fine and confiscation, ... 429
Cases of crime to be referred to the governor-general, ... 477
Committed at Schaneghtede, to be referred to the court of Willemstadt, . 480
Disturbers in Achter Col of the public peace, and defamers of the government to be sent for trial to the governor, ... 493
Disturbers of public worship; revilers of the Protestant religion, and evil speakers of the magistracy to be punished, ... ibid
Blasphemy, cursing and swearing, drunkenness, theft, punishable by fine, etc., ... 494
Fornicator to marry the woman, if single, and pay a fine of £5; refusing to marry, to pay a fine of £10 and maintain the child, ... 495
Perjurers to pay damage, and not to be allowed to give evidence until pardoned, ... ibid
Liars and circulators of false reports to be fined and to pay damages, ... ibid
Parties convicted of instituting vexatious suits, to be fined, ... 496
Counterfeiting marks on horses, punishable by fine, ... 498

Currency:

(See *Beaver; Wampum.*)

Custom-house:

Furs and liquors to be entered at, previous to exportation, ... 221, 233
Farmer of the, complains of being defrauded, ... 233
Fees payable at the, ... 249
Fees of porters at the, ... 250
Law against false entries at the, ... 401
Farmer of the customs empowered to visit departing vessels; not to be obstructed in the performance of his duty, ... 441

Customs:

Colonists exempt for ten years from, ... 7

Daeme, Jan:

Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

D'Amarex, David:

Magistrate of Staten Island 458

Damen, Jan Jansen:

One of the board of nine men 76

Deaconry:

Goods not to pay weigh-house fees, if imported for the, ... 177, 226, 393

Deckere, Johan de:

Commissioner of tenths, ... 356

Defaults: PAGE.
Defendants not appearing, fined, ... 34

De Foreest, Isaac:
Inspector of tobacco, ... 140

De Laval, Thomas:
His property attached, ... 469
His property confiscated, ... 474

Delaware River:
Swedes cultivate tobacco on the, ... 107
(See *South river.*)

De Peyster, Johannes:
Burgomaster of New Orange, ... 466, 484

De Witt, Peter Jansen:
Magistrate of Bushwyck, ... 389

De Witt, Tjerck:
(See *Claessen.*)

Dircksen, Cornelius:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Dircksen, Joris:
Contributes to pay minister, ... ibid

District Courts:
(See *Courts, district.*)

Dortrecht:
Religious meetings not in accordance with the synod of, prohibited in New Netherland, ... 211
Reformed religion agreeably to the synod of, to be maintained in New Netherland, ... 476, 485

Doughty, Francis:
Town of Flushing bounded by the land granted to, ... 48

Drisius, Rev. Mr.:
On the state of religion at Middleburgh, ... 212

Drunkenness:
(See *Crimes and misdemeanors.*)

Dutch, Laurence:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Duties:
Patroons exempt for eight years from, ... 9
On furs, ... 6, 73, 133.
On salt, ... 7

Duties:—(Continued.) PAGE.
On codfish, ... 8
On tobacco, ... 17
Ten per cent to be paid on imported goods, ... 31
Foreign merchants not to dispose of their goods before paying, ... 88
On imports from Virginia and New England, ... 126
On negroes, ... 127
Additional duty imposed on furs, ... 136
On Indian goods, ... 154, 172
On furs, beer, brandy and wine, ... 221, 349
On exported liquors, modified, ... 231
Payable to the West India Company in Amsterdam on merchandise exported to New Netherland, ... 245
Products of New Netherland imported into Holland exempt from, ... 246
On furs imported into Holland, ... ibid
Payable only in good merchantable beaver at eight guilders each skin, 255
Imports, except provisions, malt, tobacco and sugar, subject to ten per cent duty, ... 343
Claims against public officers not to be allowed, except when authorized, as an offset against, ... 410
Imposed on exported furs and imported Indian goods, guns, ammunition, and liquors, to pay for property in New Orange taken for public purposes, ... 481, 484
Continued until a loan incurred by government be repaid, ... 523

Easthampton:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480

East River:
Declared free to all nations, ... 91

Ebbing, Jeronimus:
Schepen of New Orange, ... 466

Ejectments:
(See *Legal proceedings.*)

Elbertsen, Elbert:
Sergeant of Midwout, ... 159, 160
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305
Magistrate of Amesfoort, ... 390, 391

Eldertsen, Luycas: 159

Elizabethtown:
Privileges granted to inhabitants of 467
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480
Town mark for horses of, ... 497
Clerk of town of Achter Col, ... 505
Court to sit, and all public affairs to be managed at, ... ibid

Emancipation: PAGE.
Certain negroes declared free, ... 36

England:
Property in New Netherland of the King of England or his subjects, seized, ... 468
Said property confiscated, ... 474

English:
Freedoms and privileges granted in New Netherland to the, ... 27
Dutch territory on the Fresh river usurped by the, ... 29
Inhabitants of New Netherland not to purchase produce raised near Fort Hope by the, ... 30
(See *Achter Col.*

Esopus:
Proprietors of lands to fence and improve them, on pain of forfeiture, ... 387
Sloops navigating the North river to report to commissary Beekman at, . 465
Isaac Grevenraet, sheriff at, ... 479
Law prescribing the duties and powers of local courts sent to, ... ibid
(See *Swaenenburgh; Wildwyck.*)

Eversen, Jan:
(See *Bout.*)

Evertsen, Cornelis: 466, 470, 473, 475

Evidence:
Of Indians, admissible in certain cases, ... 100, 103, 183, 426
Persons accused of selling liquor to Indians, obliged to purge themselves of the charge, ... 384
Persons accused of trading with Indians beyond certain limits, to purge themselves on oath, ... 426

Excise:
Colonists exempt for ten years from, ... 7
Law for levying an, ... 38
On beer, wine and brandy, ... 39
Act for further levying an, ... 40
Brewer to pay three florins per tun of beer, ... 41
Additional, imposed on wine, brandy and liquors, ... 70
Regulations to prevent frauds on the, ... 110
Additional excise imposed on wines and liquors, ... 142
Law for the better collection of, at Fort Orange, ... 184
To be farmed, ... 202
On wine, brandy and beer, ... 203
On liquors, at Fort Casimir, ... 204
On slaughtered cattle, established, ... 208
Origin of the slaughter excise, ... 209
Law of Holland introduced into New Amsterdam in regard to the, ... 263
Brewers to pay twenty stivers on each brewing, ... 264

Excise:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Brewers and retailers of beer to pay 8 stivers a month for each member of their family over twelve years, unless they commute, ... 264
Burgher excise, twelve stivers a month, ... 265
Public officers may commute with the farmer of the, ... ibid
Government exempt from, ... ibid
Tavern and alehouse keepers to pay, ... 296
Warnaer Wessels, farmer of the, ... 297
Penalty for selling liquor without paying, ... ibid
Boarding-house keepers to pay half tavern keepers, ... 364
Imposed on liquors at the Esopus, to aid in paying for the minister's house, 418
Jacob Burhamse, collector at Esopus of the, ... 419, 422
Thomas de Laval appropriates the revenue arising from the tapsters', ... 469
(See *Liquors.*)

Executions:
(See *Legal proceedings.*)

Extravagant Grants:
Of land to Wouter van Twiler and others, vacated, ... 132

Fairs:
Two to be held annually at New Amsterdam, ... 29
Two cattle fairs established in New Amsterdam, ... 364

False reports:
Law against spreading, ... 168
Disseminators of, to be arrested and prosecuted, ... 169, 495
Reward for the discovery of circulators of, ... 169

Farmer of the Customs:
(See *Custom-house.*)

Farmer of the Excise:
(See *Excise.*)

Farmer of the Tenths:
Warnaer Wessels and Paulus Vander Beecq, ... 402
(See *Tenths.*)

Farmer of the Weighing-house:
Law for the protection of, ... 223

Farming Implements:
Exempt from duty, ... 246
(See *Lands.*)

Farms:
To be properly fenced, ... 64
(See *Fences.*)

Farrington, Thomas:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 43

Fast driving: PAGE.

(See *New Amsterdam.*)

Feecq, Tobias:

Sheriff of Flushing, presents remonstrance against the law relating to Quakers,..... 338

Fees:

Of the marshal of New Amsterdam,..... 187, 188
For executing a deed before the magistrates of New Amsterdam,..... 189
Of the clerk of the court of Breuckelen, Midwout and Amesfoort,..... 190
At the custom-house,..... 249
Of public porters, ... 250
For a license to bake bread or sell liquors,..... 262
For inspecting tobacco at the South river,..... 268
Complaints made of exorbitant,..... 329
Of notaries, clerks and other legal officers, ... 331, 332
Of court messengers, ... 355
For branding horses,..... 498
Of district and town courts, in Achter Col,..... 506

Fences:

Damages to, punishable by fine,..... 64
In New Amsterdam, to be regulated by the surveyors of streets,..... 74
Persons injuring fences to receive corporal punishment,..... 186
Further provision for the preservation of,..... 193
Removal of, to be punished by whipping and branding, for the first offense, and by death if offense be repeated,..... 195
Lands at Fort Casimir to be inclosed..... 218, 266
Patented lands to be fenced,..... 295
Ordinance against damaging, renewed,..... 343
Law for the preservation of, renewed,..... 365
Magistrates of Haerlem empowered to enact laws for erection of,..... 387
Lands at the Esopus to be fenced and improved on pain of forfeiture,.... ibid
Court of Bushwyck to enact laws regulating, ... 390
At Wildwyck, to be kept tight,..... 416
Proprietors of lands at the Esopus, to fence and improve the same,..... 437
Three fence viewers to be appointed in each village and settlement..... 453
Duties of fence viewers,..... ibid
Fence viewers appointed for the Island of Manhattan,..... 462
Order regulating the erection and height of fences in Achter Col,..... 501
Fence viewers to be appointed in Achter Col; their duties,..... ibid
Division fences to be set up and kept in repair,..... 502

Ferry:

Law regulating ferry at the Manhattans,..... 162
No person but the ferry-master to keep boats for hire,..... 163
Ferryman to keep boats on both sides of the river,..... ibid
Rates of ferriage,..... 164

Ferry:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Hours for running ferry boats, ... 164
Ferryman entitled to double ferriage at night, and not to cross in a storm, 165
Public officers exempt from ferriage, ... ibid
Cornelis Dirksen, late ferryman, ... 305
Ferriage for cattle remaining unsold after the New Amsterdam fairs, ... 364
(See *Breuckelen.*)

Festivities:
Firing of guns, planting May poles, beating drums, selling liquor on New Years or May days, prohibited, ... 205
Dancing, playing ball, cards, tricktrack, tennis, cricket, ninepins and pleasure parties before or during divine service on the Sabbath, prohibited, ... 259
Pulling the goose, prohibited and farmers fined for celebrating the feast, 333
Petition against Shrovetide festivities, ... 334
Games prohibited on days of fasting and thanksgiving, ... ibid
Law against May-day and New Years festivities, renewed, ... 366
Playing at golf in the streets, prohibited, ... 367
Guns not to be discharged on New Years day, ... 368
Boating, riding on cars or wagons, fishing, fowling, gathering nuts or strawberries, children playing in the streets on the Sabbath, prohibited, 448

Field, Robert:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Fire arms:
Not to be sold to Indians, ... 19, 47, 101
Importation of snaphance and gunbarrels prohibited, ... 236
Munitions of war smuggled into New Netherland, ... 237

Fire Department:
Firewardens appointed in New Amsterdam, ... 82
Their powers, ... 83
Chimneys to be inspected and parties fined who neglect to clean them, 102, 363
Fire buckets, hooks and ladders ordered to be purchased, ... 323
Firewardens appointed at Wildwyck, ... 416
Each householder in Achter Col, to provide and keep a good ladder on pain of fine, ... 500
No fires to be made in the woods, ... 501
(See *Chimneys.*)

Firewood:
Not to be entered at the custom-house, ... 91
Stealing of, punishable corporally, ... 186
Not to remain piled in the streets at Beaverwyck over ten days, ... 368

Firman, Robert:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Fiscal:

PAGE.
Fines payable to the, ... 22, 24
Commanded to prosecute persons who violate the Sabbath, ... 62
Van Dyck, ordered to erect a pound, ... 64
To take up hogs and goats running at large, ... 85
To exact and examine clearances of vessels, ... 90
Goods to be entered with, ... 91
To enforce the law regulating trade and navigation, ... 92
To arrest drunkards, ... 99
To inspect weights and measures, ... 109
Permits for removing beer to be exhibited to, ... 111
To affix law for regulating the currency, ... 116
Van Dyck reports that no request for negroes had been presented, ... 127
To collect duty on furs, ... 136
Provisional fiscal to enforce the law for the more general planting of corn, 142
Reports that illegal notices of marriages have been posted at Gravesend, 152
To notify persons who have removed their goods from New Amsterdam, to quit the province, ... 167
Not to take more than the legal duties, ... 172
Commandant to assist the provost in the execution of his duty, in the absence of the, ... 179
To enforce the law against furnishing liquor to Indians, ... 183
To inspect all departing and arriving vessels and vehicles, and to prosecute smugglers, ... 210, 221
To enforce law against conventicles, ... 212
Not to clear vessels until inspected, ... 233
To prevent importation of articles of contraband and to seize them, if imported, ... 238
To prosecute smugglers, ... 239
To decide differences between the custom-house porters and merchants as regards charges for porterage, ... 250
To receive only good merchantable beaver for duties, ... 255
Goods not to be shipped until entered with the, ... 316, 350
Shippers of tobacco to report the number and contents of each cask to the, 337
Tavern keepers to report cases of fighting, wounding, etc., to the, ... 344
Fugitives and strangers to be reported to, ... ibid
Boats not to board vessels after sailing, without a permit from, ... 345
Goods not to be landed until entered with the, ... 350
To cause law regulating duties to be translated into English and French, 351
Court messengers to assist, ... 355
To enforce law for the better government of New Utrecht, ... 372
Sheriff to communicate information against persons charged with any offenses, to the, ... 376
The prosecuting officer, ... ibid
Not to grant passes for navigating the North or South river except to vessels previously commissioned by director and council, ... 382
Sheriff not to preside in court when acting for the, ... 397
Not to grant permits for shipping of furs before inspection, ... 401, 405

Fish:

PAGE

Salted or dried, the produce of New Netherland, exempt from duty in Holland, ... 246

Fisheries:

Colonists may establish, ... 8

Flatbush:

(See *Midwout.*)

Flatlands:

(See *Amesfoort.*)

Flushing:

Charter of the town of, ... 48
Additional privileges to, ... 97
Order against Quakers opposed by the magistrates of, ... 338
Threatened with an abrogation of patent, ... ibid
Sheriff to be versed in Dutch law and the Dutch and English languages, 339
Senior magistrate to act as sheriff, ... ibid
Town-meetings prohibited in, ... ibid
Seven townsmen to be elected; their powers, ... 340
Magistrates to inquire for an orthodox minister, ... ibid
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands and to contribute to the support of a minister, ... 341
Persons refusing to contribute to support of minister to quit the province, ibid
Law defining the powers and duties of local courts sent to, ... 479

(See *Highways.*)

Fordham:

Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange on notice, ... 520

Fordham, Robert:

Patentee of the town of Hempstead, ... 42

Fort Amsterdam:

(See *New Amsterdam.*)

Fort Casimir:

Excise on liquors at, ... 204
No liquors to be sold to Indians, ... ibid
Plantations and lots to be fenced, ... 218, 266
Hogs to be yoked; if not yoked, to be killed, ... 228
Inhabitants of the South river not to go to the Indian country to trade, or obstruct Indians when they visit, ... 293
Penalty for annoying Indians at, ... 294
Fraudulent mortgages executed at, declared null, ... 321

(See *New Amstel; South river.*)

Fort Hope:

Vessels trading to, to take out a clearance, ... 19
The Dutch ill-treated at, ... 20

Fort Hope:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Inhabitants of New Netherland not to purchase produce raised near,.... 30
Peltries to be entered at,..... 84
(See *Connecticut; Hartford.*)

Fort James:
Called Fort William Hendrick,..... 470

Fort Nassau:
On the Delaware, fraudulent mortgages on lands near, declared null,.... 321

Fort Orange:
Clearances to be taken out by vessels trading to,..... 19
Peltries to be entered at,..... 84
Permitted to trade in guns, powder and lead,..... 128
No person to trade in the Indian country without a permit,..... 137
To report stock of grain on hand,..... 146
Law for the better collection of the excise at,..... 184
No liquors to be removed without a permit,..... 185
Penalty for foul chimneys in,..... 257
Bakers to bake twice a week in,..... 361
Those who do not bake in winter prohibited from baking in summer, ... 362
Regulation for the better prevention of fires at,..... 363
Rate at which debts incurred prior to the law regulating Wampum may be paid,..... 365
Assaulting Indians at, prohibited,..... 366
Playing at golf, piling firewood in the streets, or firing guns on New Years, prohibited,..... 367
Burghers only allowed to trade to,..... 377
Runners not to be employed in the Indian trade at,..... 378
No person to go beyond the houses on the hill, or to the water side in search of Indians,..... ibid
Runners prohibited going into the woods to induce Indians to trade with particular persons at,..... 381
Indians to be at liberty to go with their goods wherever they please, at Beverwyck, Fort Orange or Renselaerswyck,..... 383
Chimney tax imposed to pay expense of plank fence around,..... 385
Runners forbidden to go up the river, or into the woods to trade with Indians,..... 394
Limits beyond which no person shall trade with Indians at,..... 425
Disorders in the Indian trade at,..... 426
Indians not be obstructed at,..... 427
Inhabitants of Beverwyck and Renselaerswyck complain of Indian trade at Schanechtade,..... 442
Authorities of, to seize and remove Indian goods found at Schanechtade, 443
Non-residents forbidden to carry on retail trade at,..... 462
(See *Beverwyck; Willemstadt.*)

Fort Willem Hendrick:..... 466 *et seq.*
Houses, gardens and orchards lying too near, to be removed,..... 482

Forts: PAGE.
West India Company reserve the right to build, ... 2, 455

Foure, Michiel:
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Fowling:
(See *Hunting and Fowling.*)

France:
The King of, complains that the Dutch sell arms to Indians, ... 47
Property in New Netherland belonging to the King of France or his subjects, seized, ... 468
Confiscated, ... 474

Freedoms and exemptions:
To patroons, ... 1
And privileges to English settlers, ... 27
Granted to the inhabitants of Achter Col, ... 467

Frenchman, Nicholas the:
Taxed to support minister, ... 306

Fresh river:
(See *Connecticut.*)

Fugitives from service:
(See *Servants.*)

Furs:
Duty on, ... 6
Duty on beaver brought to New Amsterdam, ... 39, 40
Unstamped beaver to be confiscated, ... 40
Not to be exported until entered, ... 66
To be stamped and the duty paid thereon, ... 67
Duty on exported, ... 73, 48
To be marked and entered at Forts Orange, Nassau and Hope, ... 83
Or at New Amsterdam, ... 84
Former duty on, ... 135
Additional duty imposed on, ... 136
To be entered with the district commissary before removal, and an invoice thereof produced to the fiscal, ... 210
Not to be shipped or removed unless entered and the duty paid, ... 220, 233
And a permit be obtained, ... 221
Duties on, ... 221, 349
Not to be carried to other houses after entry, ... 221
Duty payable in Holland on, ... 246
Beaver rated at 8 guilders per skin, ... 255
Half beavers to be received according to weight, ... 256
Price of, ... 290
To be entered and shipped on the day of entry, ... 350
Not to be taken from Indians on the plea of carrying their packs or against their will, ... 383

Furs:—(Continued.) PAGE.

To be brought for inspection to the public store, and not to be shipped until inspected and marked, ... 401
Indians to be allowed to trade their furs at Fort Orange with whomsoever they please, ... 427
Beaver rated at seven guilders each, ... 434
Beaver to be paid at six guilders each, ... ibid
Quitrent on beaver at the South river, allowed to the colonie of New Amstel, ... 436
Indians not to be obstructed, but to be allowed to trade where they please with their, ... 464
Duty imposed on exported beavers and peltries to pay for property taken for public purposes, ... 481, 484

Fur trade:
Reserved to the West India Company, ... 6
Not to be carried on by private persons, ... 11, 15

Gabriel's land:
In Breuckelen, taxed to support minister, ... 306

Game:
Partridges or other game not to be fired at within the limits of New Amsterdam, ... 138

Gaming:
Playing at cards, tricktrack and tennis, on the Sabbath, prohibited, ... 259
On shipboard, penalty for, ... 282
Runners at Fort Orange pass entire days in drinking and card playing, .. 426
Sheriffs to clear out gamblers, ... 479, 487 515
(See *Festivities*.)

Gardens:
Reward for the discovery of those who rob, ... 18
Exempt from tenths, ... 46, 50, 57
Damages to, punishable by fine, ... 64
Considerable ground in New Amsterdam occupied for pleasure, ... 325
Local courts empowered to regulate the setting off of, ... 478
In New Orange, taken for public purposes, ... 482

Gerrit, the Wheelwright:
Taxed to support minister, ... 305

Gerrits, Albert:
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wiltwyck, ... 415

Gerrits, Barent:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wiltwyck, ... 415

Gerrits, Jan:
Overseer of fences, ... 437

Gerritsen, Willem: PAGE.
Corporal of Amesfoort, ... 159

Gerritsen, Wolphert:
Grant of land on Long Island to, vacated, ... 133

Goats:
(See *Cattle.*)

Goods:
(See *Merchandise.*)

Gouwanes:
Tax list of, ... 306
Tenths of, farmed, ... 403

Grain:
Wheat not to be malted or brewed, ... 111
Wheat or rye not to be exported, ... 112
Ordinance prohibiting the exportation of wheat and the malting thereof, removed, ... 138, 140
Planters to sow as many hillocks of corn, peas or grain as of tobacco, ... 141
Fort Orange, Beverwyck and Renselaerswyck, to make a return of grain on hand, ... 146
Tenths of, to be paid, ... 403
Selling wheat, rye or other grain at the Esopus by unstamped measures, punishable by fine, ... 431
Prices at which the public rates in Achter Col may be paid in, ... 503, 204
(See *Tenths.*)

Gravesend:
Charter of the town of, ... 53
Magistrates post notices of intended marriages of non-residents, ... 152
Such notices annulled, ... 153
Powers and duties of the court of, ... 470

Greenwich, Conn.:
Boundary between New Netherland and Connecticut commences at, 216, 457

Grevenraet, Isaac:
Sheriff at the Esopus, ... 479

Guinea:
(See *Africa.*)

Gysbert, Albert:
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Haerlem:
Privileges granted to a new village to be established at the end of Manhattan Island, ... 335
Court of justice, minister, ferry, cattle market, and a road to New Amsterdam, promised to, ... 336
Settlers intending to take up lands at, to register their names, ... 337

Haerlem:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Lots and farms to be fenced within six weeks on pain of forfeiture, ... 361
Ordinance erecting a court of justice at, ... 386
Magistrates empowered to enact laws for the fencing of lands, ... 387
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands, ... 409
Out district of Manhattan island lies between the Freshwater and, ... 488
Rewards offered for the destruction of wolves between New Orange and, 489
Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange on notice, ... 520
Shooting hogs or grazing cattle on Manhattan Island forbidden, except by permission of the sheriff of New Orange or of, ... 525

Hall, Thomas:
One of the board of nine men, ... 76
Appointed fire warden, ... 82

Hans, Black:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Hansen, Hans:
Deceased, ... 402

Hardenberch, Arnoldus Van:
One of the board of nine men, ... 76

Harmsen, Peter:
His house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Hart, Edward:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Hartford:
The English usurp Dutch territory and call it, ... 29
Act of the States General approving of the treaty of, ... 215
Dutch to hold the lands they actually possess at, ... 216
Eastern boundary of New Netherland as settled by the treaty of, ... 457

Heathens:
Adulterous intercourse with, prohibited, ... 13

Heerman, Augustus:
One of the board of nine men, ... 76
(See *Hermans.*)

Hegeman, Adrian:
Schout of New Utrecht, ... 423
Town records of New Utrecht to be transferred to, ... 424
To count the tenths before crops are removed, ... 445

Hellakers, Jacob:
Magistrate of New Utrecht, ... 423

Hellgate:
PAGE.
Grant of, to Wouter van Twiller, vacated, ... 132

Hempstead:
Charter of the town of,..... 43
Some of the inhabitants of, submit to the Dutch government,..... 475
Inhabitants who have not taken the oath of allegiance to do so within four days on pain of being considered public enemies,..... 476
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 479

Hendrix, Gerrit:
His house, etc., at New Orange, ordered to be removed,..... 483

Hendrix, Harmen:
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 414

Henroosts:
Reward for the discovery of those who plunder,..... 18

Herbertsen, Anderies:
Magistrate of Fort Orange,..... 257

Hermans, Augustine:
His house, etc., at New Orange, ordered to be removed,..... 483
(See *Heerman.*)

Heymans, Albert:
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Hicks, John:
Patentee of Flushing,..... 48
Schepen of Flushing,..... 97

Hides:
(See *Merchandise.*)

Highways:
Privies and hog-pens on the highways and streets of New Amsterdam,.. 74
Surveyor of streets in New Amsterdam appointed..... ibid
To be kept passable,..... 114
Streets of New Amsterdam, laid out and staked,..... 219
Road to be constructed from New Amsterdam to Haerlem,..... 336
Town of Flushing empowered to regulate,..... 340
Streets and highways not to be obstructed, ... 345
Playing at golf and piling firewood in the streets, prohibited,..... 367
At New Utrecht, to be cleared and leveled, ... 373
Court of Wildwyck to enact laws for the regulation of,..... 399
Court of Bergen authorized to regulate,..... 407
New road and bridge to be constructed at the Esopus, line of,..... 420
Persons found traveling on public roads, except armed and in parties of four or five, to be fined,..... 444
Local courts empowered to regulate,..... 478

Highways :—(Continued.) PAGE.
On Manhattan island, to be kept clear, and fallen trees to be removed on pain of fine, ... 490
Each inhabitant of Achter Col, ministers and magistrates excepted, to work three days in every year on the, ... 500
Commissioners of, to be elected, ... ibid
To be kept clear of obstructions, ... ibid

Hillbrantsen, Theunis:
Lance corporal at Midwout, ... 159

Homs, George:
Inspector of tobacco, ... 140

Hopkins, Samuel:
Secretary of Achter Col, ... 506, 507

Horn money:
(See *Taxes.*)

Horses:
(See *Cattle.*)

House lots:
Quitrent on, ... 16

Houses:
(See *Buildings.*)

Hubbard, James:
Patentee of Gravesend, ... 53

Hudde, Andries:
Grant at Amesfoort to, vacated, ... 132

Hudson River:
No person to trade at the, unless owner of real estate to the value of 2,000 or 3,000 florins, ... 89
Intercourse prohibited with the Indians on the west side of, ... 200
Boundary between Connecticut and New Netherland not to come within ten miles of the, ... 216, 457
Oyster shells not to be dredged on, ... 347
No person to navigate or resort to the North river without a permit, ... 382
Sloops not to navigate the North river except two together, ... 465

Hulter, Mrs. de:
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414
Bridge to be erected at the land of, ... 420

Hunting and fowling:
Free to Patroons, ... 8
To English settlers, ... 28, 44, 50, 56
To settlers on the South river, ... 244

Huntington:

PAGE.

Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480

Hurley:

Grantees of lots in the new village at the Esopus to place farmers thereon, and to improve the same, ... 437

Overseers appointed at, ... ibid

Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 479

Huybertsen, Adriaen:

Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Indians:

To be paid for their lands, ... 9

Firearms not to be sold to, ... 19

Trespassers on the maize lands of, to make good all damage, ... 22

Rewards offered for the heads of Raritan, ... 28

Penalty for selling liquor to, ... 34, 52, 64, 95

Munitions of war not to be sold to, on pain of death, ... 47

No person to go into the interior to trade with, ... 63

Further law against selling liquor to, ... 100

Evidence of Indians admissible against such as furnish them liquor, 100, 183

Law prohibiting the sale of firearms to, renewed, ... 101

Wages due to, to be paid, ... 103

Evidence of Indians admissible against those indebted to them for wages, ibid

Law regulating the purchase of lands from, ... 130, 173

Laws against selling liquor to, not observed, ... 182, 310

No liquors to be sold to, on penalty of five hundred guilders, ... 183

Drunken Indians to be imprisoned, ... ibid

Intercourse with Indians on the west side of Hudson's river, prohibited, 200

Liquors not to be sold on the South river to, ... 204

Not to be harbored near New Amsterdam, ... 228

Armed, not to be admitted into New Amsterdam or any villages or houses, 235

Indian interpreter to communicate last mentioned law to, ... ibid

Law against furnishing liquor to Indians, renewed, ... 259

Selling liquor to Indians punishable by a fine of five hundred guilders, corporal punishment, and banishment, ... 260

Persons privy to such sales and not informing, to pay half the fine, ... ibid

No person to trade guns or munitions of war to, ... 278, 287

Not to be injured, ... 286, 287

Inhabitants of the South river not to go to the Indian country to trade with, or to annoy Indians when they visit Fort Casimir, ... 293

Liquor not to be sold directly or indirectly to, ... 311, 343

Bread baked at Fort Orange without being weighed, for, ... 361

Not to be assaulted or molested at Fort Orange, ... 366

To trade wherever they please at Fort Orange, and runners prohibited from going after them, ... 378

Mohawks complain of being despoiled of their furs and otherwise ill-treated by runners from Fort Orange, ... 381

Indians:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Runners not to go into the woods in search of Indians having furs,..... ibid
Not to be intercepted in the woods, and their furs not to be taken from them against their will,..... 383
To be at liberty to go where they please to sell their goods,..... 383, 427
Liquors not to be furnished in Beverwyck or Renselaerswyck to,..... 384
Inhabitants of Renselaerswyck forbidden to send out runners to trade with, ... 394
Inhabitants of Fort Orange not to go beyond certain limits to entice Indians to trade,..... 425
Evidence of Indians admissible in such cases,..... 426
Inhabitants of Beverwyck complain that Schenectade trades with,..... 442
Boarding sloops on the North river between the Danscamer and Cattskill to be arrested,..... 445
Reward offered for the delivery of such as board sloops,..... ibid
Town courts empowered to enact laws prohibiting the sale of liquors to, 446
Found drunk on Sundays to be arrested and fined,..... 451
Plunder, stolen goods, or cattle not be purchased from, on penalty of restitution and fine, ... 452
Law for the better regulation of trade with, ... 463
Not to be obstructed in their trade, but to be allowed to go with their goods where they please,..... 464
(See *Heathens; Liquors.*)

Inspection:
Of tobacco ordered,..... 16
Time for inspection of tobacco,..... 139
Inspectors of tobacco and their fees,..... 140
Local courts authorized to inspect bread,..... 262
Inspectors of tobacco appointed at the South river,..... 267
Tobacco for exportation, to be inspected,..... 308
Tobacco not to be exported until inspected and marked,..... 309
(See *Furs.*)

Jacobs, Aert:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Jacobsen, Rutger:
Magistrate at Fort Orange,..... 257

Jamaica (L. I.):
(See *Rustdorp.*)

Jansen, Barent:
Taxed to pay minister,..... 305

Jansen, Jan:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Jansen, Machiel:
One of the board of nine men,..... 76
Magistrate of Bergen, ... 424

Jansen, Peter: PAGE.
Taxed to pay minister, ... 306

Jansen, Simon:
Magistrate of Amesfoort, ... 391

Jansen, Theunis:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Jansen, Willem:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 415

Jaquet, Mr.:
Vice-director at Fort Casimir on the South river, ... 266, 293

Jews:
Exempted from military service, ... 191
Obliged to pay 65 stivers a month exemption money, ... 192
Laws of Amsterdam in regard to, ... ibid
History of the, under the Dutch in New Netherland, ... 193, 194

Jochemse, Hendrick:
Contributes to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Johnson, Anthony:
Town of Gravesend bounded by the land of, ... 54

Joosten, Jacob:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Joosten, Jan:
Overseer of fences, ... 437

Joosten, Rutger:
Magistrate of New Utrecht, ... 423

Joosten, Simon:
Messenger to the court of Breuckelen, ... 304

Joris, Hendrick:
Cadet of Midwout, ... 159

Judgments:
(See *Legal proceedings.*)

Jurisdiction:
Granted to patroons, ... 3
Of the courts in English towns, ... 43, 55
High and low, granted to the colonie of New Amstel, ... 436
(See *Courts.*)

Kattskill:
Purchase of, annulled, ... 132

Keyser, Adreaen: PAGE.
Member of the council, ... 78, 108
Appointed firewarden, ... 82

Kieft, William:
Director of New Netherland, ... 71, 72, 73, 75
Patent of Flushing granted in the time of, ... 338

Kiersteede, Hans:
Weekly market established near the house of, ... 251

Kingston:
(See *Swaenenburgh; Wildwyck.*)

Kip, Hendrick:
One of the board of nine men, ... 76

Kip, Jacob:
Schepen of New Orange, ... 466

Knyff, William:
President of the court of New Orange, ... 513

Korver, ——:
Secretary, ... 288

Lagebergh 306

Lands:
Indian title to be extinguished, ... 9
Patents to be issued for, ... 16
Damages to farms, orchards and gardens, punishable by fine, ... 64
Regulation for the purchase of lands from Indians, ... 130
None to be purchased without a license, ... 131
Various extravagant grants annulled, ... 132
Tax imposed on, ... 181
Persons damaging farms to receive corporal punishment, ... 186
Removal of fences, to be punished by whipping and branding or death, .. 195
Quantity of land to be granted to settlers on the South river, ... 243
Large tracts of, lie unimproved, ... 294
Fences to be erected around patented, ... 295
Timber and firewood may be cut on unfenced, ... ibid
Fraudulent mortgages on land in the South river declared null and void, 321
Tax imposed on, at Wildwyck to build minister's house, ... 413
Claimants of lands at Wildwyck to take out patents and improve their plantations, ... 437
Proprietors of unimproved lands to cultivate and fence the same, on pain of forfeiture, ... 438
Lessees fobidden to employ horses, oxen or other property belonging to the farm, except on the work of the leased premises, ... 450
Local courts empowered to regulate the setting off gardens and, ... 478
(See *Fences; Tenths.*)

Langestraet, Jan: PAGE.
Appointed fence viewer, ... 463

Lawrence, John:
Patentee of the town of Hempstead, ... 42
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48
Clerk of Flushing, ... 97

Lawrence, William:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48
Sheriff of Flushing and adjoining towns on Long Island, ... 479

Laws:
Town of Hempstead empowered to enact, ... 43
Town of Gravesend empowered to enact, ... 54
Posting of notices of marriages in places where parties do not reside, is contrary to the civil and ecclesiastical law of the United Netherlands, . 153
Eighth article of the confederation of the United English Colonies incorporated into the laws of New Netherland, ... 216
Of descent in force at Amsterdam transferred to the South river, ... 241
Excise law of Holland applied to New Amsterdam, ... 263
Director and council of New Netherland forbidden to enact ordinances on certain subjects without the previous permission of the chamber at Amsterdam, ... 299
Enacted by the chamber at Amsterdam and sent printed to New Netherland, ... 315, 346
Town of Flushing empowered to enact local laws, ... 340
Secretary Van Ruyven revises the laws of New Netherland, ... 346
Law regulating duties, ordered to be translated into English and French, 351
Sheriff to prosecute violators of, ... 374
Magistrates of Haerlem empowered to enact ordinances for the fencing of lands, ... 387
Reprieves not to be granted except according to the laws of Holland, ... 388
Court of Bushwyck to enact laws regulating fences, ... 390
Court of Wildwyck authorized to enact laws regulating highways, etc., . 399
Of Holland to be observed, and by-laws not to be published except by consent of the director general and council, ... 400, 407
Court of Bergen empowered to enact local laws, ... 407
Town courts empowered to enact laws against the sale of liquor to Indians, ... 446
Sunday law, enacted by the director general and council, declared to be contrary to the freedoms of Holland, ... 449
Court of Staten Island empowered to enact laws for the fencing of lands, 459
Court of New Orange empowered to enact city ordinances, ... 466, 514
Of Holland concerning inheritance, in force in New Netherland, ... 467
Town courts empowered to make laws for the regulation of highways, laying out of lands, observance of the Sabbath, erection of churches and school-houses, and against petty offenses, ... 473
Of New Netherland, to conform as far as possible to those of Holland, ... ibid

Laws:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Court of Willemstadt and Renselaerswyck empowered to enact local ordinances, ... 487
Court of the Out district on Manhattan island empowered to enact laws for the impounding of cattle, and keeping highways clear, ... 490
Laws and ordinances enacted by the Assembly of Elizabethtown, ... 492
Ordered to be translated into Dutch, ... 507
Ordinance of the town of Middletown disapproved, ... 524

Lawyers:
Notaries and others commissioned to bring suits, ... 329
(See *Officers, public.*)

Leases:
(See *Legal Instruments.*)

Leendersen, Paulus:
Naval officer, and member of council, 68, 71, 72, 73, 75, 78, 102, 103, 104, 105
Appointed street surveyor, ... 74
Taxed for minister, ... 306
(See *Van die Grift.*)

Legal Instruments:
Contracts, leases, bills of sale, promissory notes, void unless drawn up by the provincial secretary or by an authorized person, ... 17, 24
Not verified before the court or a magistrate, or not written by the provincial secretary, to be void, ... 59
Affidavits, interrogatories, contracts, wills, agreements, etc., written by private individuals, and not verified before proper authority, declared void, ... 108
Deeds and conveyances of real estate not to be signed until approved by the director and council, ... 114
Fee for executing a deed before the magistrates of New Amsterdam, ... 189
Wills to be recorded, ... 281
How soldiers' wills are to be proved, ... ibid
Inventory of property of deceased persons to be made, ... ibid
How proceeds of such property are to be disposed of, ... ibid
Bequests and legacies to be noted in the account of deceased persons, ... 282
Fraudulent mortgages declared null, ... 321
Fees of notaries and others employed to draw up, ... 331, 332
Clerk of the court of New Amsterdam not to verify extracts of judgments, etc., unless revised by the court, ... 380
Deeds and mortgages for land in Breuckelen, Midwout, Amesfoort and New Utrecht, to be executed before the magistrates and recorded there, 459

Legal proceedings:
Certain persons publicly summoned to appear within twenty-four hours to prove their innocence, ... 41
Marshal to pay over proceeds of execution after sale of property, and not to sell more than will satisfy the judgment, ... 188
Summons, when and how to be served, ... 351

Legal proceedings:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Judgments, how to be executed, ... 352
Executions, how to be levied, ... ibid
Executions against real estate and ejectments, how to be enforced, ... 353
Mandamus, how to be served, ... ibid
Deposits of money to be paid to plaintiff or into court, ... 354
Sheriff of New Amsterdam to take information against persons charged with crime, ... 375
Sheriff to execute judgments of the court of burgomasters and schepens, 376
Complaints to be made by him to the fiscal, ... ibid

Letters:
Of merchants and private persons not to be delivered by shipmasters until a list of them be made, ... 313
Postage on ship letters, ... ibid
Regulation for the safe transmission of letters from New Netherland to Holland, ... 379
Letter box provided in New Amsterdam for the reception of, ... 380
Fee for registering, ... ibid
To or from places belonging to the enemy, to be delivered into the Secretary's office, ... 509

Lime:
Not subject to entry at the custom-house, ... 91

Liquors:
Wine, beer, etc., to be sold only at the public store, ... 12
Not to be sold within certain hours, ... 25
Not to be sold or given to Indians, ... 34, 52, 110, 259
Excise imposed on beer, wine and brandy 39
Brewers to pay excise, ... 41
Penalty for selling to Indians, ... 52, 260
Not to be sold before certain hours on Sunday, or on any evening after nine o'clock, ... 61
Further excise imposed on, ... 70
Not to be exported without a permit, ... 71
Brewers not to retail and tapsters not to brew beer, ... 80, 343
Tavern keepers not to receive, without a permit 96
Not to be sold during divine service, ... 99
Brewers not to sell beer, wine or liquor by retail, ... 110, 123
Beer to be entered and not to be removed from breweries without a permit, ... 111
Ordinance regulating the brewing and malting of grain, renewed, ... 140
Prices of wine, brandy and other, ... 121, 150, 151, 318
Beer for the poor free of excise, ... 123
Additional excise imposed on, ... 143
Excise payable on, ... 143, 203
Merchants not to deliver wine, brandy or spirits before excise is paid, ... 143
Tavern keepers allowed to advance the price of, ... 148

Liquors:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Duties on brandy, wines and foreign beer, ... 154, 172, 221
At Fort Orange, not to be removed without a permit, ... 185
Excise on, to be farmed, ... 202
Brewers not to charge more than twenty guilders for a tun of strong New Netherland beer, ... 204
Excise established at Fort Casimir, ... ibid
Not to be sold on New Years' or May-days, ... 205
Not to be exported without being entered, ... 221, 233
Duties on exported, modified, ... 231
Not to be sold before or during divine service on Sundays, or on any night after the ringing of the bell, ... 259
Peddling liquor up and down rivers, prohibited, ... ibid
Permits to be taken out for liquor put on board sloops, etc., ... ibid
Certificate of delivery of liquor to the consignee to be brought back, on pain of forfeiture and fine, ... 261
Tavern keepers to take out a license for selling every three months; fee therefor, ... 262
Excise payable by brewers and retailers of beer in New Amsterdam, ... 264
Excise payable by burghers of New Amsterdam, ... 265
Wine, beer or distilled liquor not to be retailed unless excise be paid, ... 296
Penalty for selling liquors without license, ... 297
Not to be sold during divine service on Sunday; neither directly nor indirectly to Indians, ... 311, 342, 343
Not to be shipped before entry, ... 311
Goods not to be taken in pawn for, ... 320
Not to be removed without a permit, ... 344
Wines, beer, vinegar and oil subject to an import duty of ten per cent, .. 348
Wines and beer to be entered and inspected on the day of shipment, ... 350
Not to be sold at a higher price than fixed by law, ... 358
Price of beer, wine and brandy, in silver, beaver or wampum, ... 359
Fee for license to sell, ... 367
Ordinance against furnishing liquor to Indians, renewed, ... 384
Excise imposed on beer, wine and distilled liquors at the Esopus, to aid in paying for minister's house, ... 418
Inhabitants to report liquors in their possession, and to pay excise thereon, 419
Sent to Wildwyck, to be accompanied by a permit and the duties paid thereon, ... 423
Town courts empowered to enact laws prohibiting sale to Indians of, ... 446
Duty imposed on imported liquors, to pay for property taken for public purposes, ... 481, 484
Not to be sold to soldiers in garrison at New Orange, ... 516
(See *Indians.*)

Long Island:
Grant of the flats on Long Island, vacated, ... 132
Pirates frequent, ... 155
Law for the better defense of the Dutch towns on, ... 159
Boundary line between the English and Dutch on, ... 215, 457

Loockermans, Govert: PAGE
One of the board of nine men, ... 76
Certain purchases of lands by, annulled, ... 132

Looper, Commander Jacob:
Member of the council 68, 71, 72

Lovelace, Governor:
His property in New Netherland confiscated, ... 474

Lubbertz, Frederick:
Magistrate of Breuckelen, ... 160
Land of, taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Lutherans:
Struggles of, for religious freedom in New Netherland, ... 213
Church of, in New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Lutten, Walraven:
Magistrate of Staten Island, ... 458

Luyck, Egedius:
Burgomaster of New Orange, ... 466, 484

Magistrates:
Patroons granted the right to appoint, ... 3
English settlers may nominate their, ... 27
Town of Hempstead empowered to nominate; their powers, ... 43
Town of Gravesend empowered to nominate, ... 54
Their powers, ... 55
Of Breuckelen, names of, ... 58
Names of the nine men of New Amsterdam, ... 76
Of Flushing, ... 97
Names of pirates and vagabonds to be handed in to, ... 156
Strangers to exhibit their passes to, ... 157
Of Midwout, authorized to levy a tax to defray town charges, ... 184
Fees allowed to burgomasters of New Amsterdam for acknowledgment of deeds, ... 187, 189
Of New Amsterdam, authorized to take up a contribution to repay city debt, ... 197
Of Midwout, authorized to lay out that village, ... 199, 214
To determine the value of slaughtered cattle, in cases of dispute, ... 209
To enforce the law against conventicles, ... 212, 429
Of New Amsterdam, to agree respecting damages for laying out the streets of that city, ... 219
And to determine what streets are to be first built on, ... 220
Order the village of Midwout be secured by palisades, ... 229
Of New Amsterdam, empowered to pass sentence of branding and whipping, ... 268
Of New Amsterdam, entitled to the privileges of great burgherright, ... 302

Magistrates:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Of Breuckelen, impose an assessment for paying the salary of minister, . 304
Double fine imposed on persons committing an assault in the presence of, 324
Of New Amsterdam, to assess vacant lots in that city, ... 327
Of New Amsterdam, remonstrate against the prohibition to "pull the goose,"..... 333
Haerlem promised a court of,..... 336
Of Flushing, continued in office,..... 339
Their powers and duties,..... 340
Of New Utrecht, their powers and duties, ... 370, 371, 372
Of Midwout, ordered to have the village palisades repaired,..... 373
Of Haerlem, their names and powers, ... 386
Of Bushwyck, their names and powers, ... 389
Of Midwout and Amesfoort, their names,..... 391
Qualifications of,..... 396, 403, 479, 488, 515
Of Wildwyck, names and powers of, ... 396, 397
If absent on court days, to be fined, ... 398, 405
Of Bergen, names of,..... 404
To be punished if neglecting to have weekly collections taken up for the poor, ... 412
Of New Utrecht, names of, ... 423
Conniving at conventicles subject to fine, and declared incapable of filling any public office,..... 430
To enact laws against the sale of liquors to Indians,..... 446
Of New Orange, names of, ... 466
To maintain the reformed religion according to the doctrine of the Synod of Dort, ... 476, 485, 512
Interested in suits not to act as judges,..... 477, 486, 489
Mode of electing and qualifications of,..... 479, 488
In Achter Col, exempt from working on highways,..... 500
To certify accounts against their respective towns, ... 504
To return the sum total of the estates of their respective towns to the secretary of Achter Col,..... 505

Mandamus:

(See *Legal proceedings.*)

Manhattan Island:
West India company reserve the,..... 2
Products of the coast of and country to be brought to,..... 4, 5, 6
Fort on, to be completed, ... 10
Persons in the public service not to leave,..... 18
Cattle inclosure ordered to be built on, ... 37
Peltries procured on, to be entered,..... 84
Indians run drunk along,..... 100
Lots laid out too large on,..... 105
Farmers fined for pulling the goose on,..... 333
Farmers petition for leave to pull the goose on, and refused permission, 334

Manhattan Island:—(Continued.) PAGE.
New village established at the end of,..... 335
Sods not to be cut or oyster shells dredged within certain limits,..... 347
Fence viewers appointed on,..... 462
Their duties and names,..... 462, 463
Powers and duties of the court of the Out district on,..... 488
Court of the Out district to decide finally civil cases to the amount of one hundred florins,..... ibid
Reward offered for the destruction of wolves on,..... 489
To keep pound in repair and highways clear,..... 496
Shooting or catching hogs and grazing of cattle in the woods without permission, forbidden,..... 525
(See *Haerlem; New Amsterdam; New Orange.*)

Manufactures:
In New Netherland, prohibited,..... 10

Manumission:
(See *Emancipation.*)

Marbletown:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 479

Marcus, Johannis:
Taxed to pay minister,..... 306

Markets:
Weekly and annual established,..... 89
Weekly market in New Amsterdam established,..... 251
(See *Fairs.*)

Marriage:
Law regulating the publication of bans,..... 152
Notices of intended marriage posted in towns where parties do not reside, declared void,..... 153
Bans to be published where parties reside,..... ibid
To be solemnized within one month after publication of bans,..... 328
No man and woman to live together as married persons unless they are married,..... ibid
Persons guilty of fornication, if single, to contract,..... 495

Marston, John:
Patentee of Flushing,..... 48

Martyn, Jan:
Taxed to pay minister,..... 305

Maryland:
Property in New Netherland belonging to inhabitants of, exempt from confiscation,..... 475
Horses to be entered before being exported to,..... 498

Matinecongh: PAGE.
Govert Loockermans' purchase of lands at, annulled,..... 132

May day:
(See *Festivities.*)

Megapolensis, Rev. Mr.:
A slave manumitted at the request of,..... 60
On the state of religion at Middelburgh, Long Island,..... 212

Meinst, Peter:
Taxed to pay minister,..... 306

Melyn, Jacob:
Appointed treasurer of Achter Col,..... 504

Merchandise:
To be entered when imported or exported,..... 15, 66, 91
Not to be landed or transhipped unless entered,..... 72
Regulations for the discharging or loading of,..... ibid
Penalty for landing, without a permit,..... 92
Duty on goods imported from Virginia and New England,..... 126
Ordinance fixing the prices of imported goods; disapproved,..... ... 149
Prices of shoes, stockings, soap, candles, liquors, etc.,..... 150
Merchants to show purchasers, when required, invoices of certain goods, 151
Duties on Indian goods, brandy, wine and foreign beer,..... 154
Duties on exported goods, continued,..... 155
Fees for weighing,..... 175
Goods sold by weight to pay weigh fees each time they are sold,..... 176
Fees for weighing at the place of sale,..... ibid
What goods are exempt from weigh fees,..... 177, 226
No goods over 25 lbs. to be sold without paying weighing fees,..... 222, 226
May be removed from place to place on paying weigh fees,..... 223, 226
Brought into or carried out of the city of New Amsterdam, to be weighed and measured by the public weighmaster,..... 224
Fees for weighing and measuring,..... 225
In lots or parcels, to be weighed by the weighmaster,..... 226
Goods weighed after regular hours to pay extra fees,..... 227
Invoices of cargo to be furnished before unloading,..... 237
Penalty for goods not on invoice,..... 238
When illegally imported, to be seized,..... ibid
Exported from Holland to New Netherland, duties on,..... 245
Must be landed near the company's store,..... 250
Not to be exported unless previously entered and inspected,..... 311
When imported, to be entered on pain of forfeiture,..... 313
Penalty for shipping goods without a permit,..... 316
Prices of necessary goods,..... 318
Not to be shipped or landed until the duties are paid,..... 343, 350
Imported from the North, Virginia, or elsewhere, to pay 10 per cent duty, 348

Merchandise:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Provisions, malt, tobacco and sugar, free of duty, ... 348
Wampum, tobacco, sugar, indigo, cotton, hides, and other products of America, free of import duty, ... 350
For exportation, to be entered and inspected on the day of sailing, ... ibid
Goods for the colonie of New Amstel to be carried to the West India Company's store and duty paid thereon, ... 388
Hides to be marked before being shipped, ... 402
(See *Trade.*)

Merchants:
To exhibit their books and accounts when required, ... 66
To show by their books to whom they have sold furs, ... 68
Law disapproved of in Holland, ... ibid
Foreign, may sell their goods by wholesale and retail on board their ships, but to use Dutch weights and measures, ... 88
Must reside three years in New Netherland and build a house, ... 101
(See *Burgherright.*)

Mesier, Peter Jansen:
His house, etc., at New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Meutelaar, Claes de:
Taxed to support minister, ... 305

Meyer, Andries:
His house, etc., at New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Meyer, Jan Dircksen:
His house, etc., at New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Meyer, Martin:
His house, etc., in New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Middelburgh, L. I.:
State of religion in, ... 212
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands, ... 409
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 479

Middleton, Thomas:
His interest in Shelter Island confiscated, ... 471

Middletown:
Privileges granted to inhabitants of, ... 468
Laws defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480
Town mark for horses in, ... 497
Horses about to be exported to Maryland to be entered at, ... 499
Situate in Achter Col, ... 507
Ordinance forbidding persons leaving the town, unless in the public service, or unless he give security for his return, disapproved, ... 245

Midwout: PAGE.
Militia officers of, ... 159
Tax imposed for town charges, ... 184
Magistrates authorized to lay out the village of, ... 190
Lots reserved for minister's house, school-house and other public buildings in, ... ibid
Plan of the village established, and inhabitants ordered to conform thereto, ... 214
Ordered to be protected by palisades and a block house, ... ibid
To be palisaded, ... 229
Penalty on inhabitants neglecting to erect their share of the palisades, 230
Palisades to be repaired and kept in good order, ... 373
Distinct court erected at, ... 390
Court to consist of sheriff and three magistrates, ... 391
Names of magistrates of, ... ibid
Date of the erection of the court of, ... ibid
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands, ... 409
Deeds and mortgages of real estate in, to be executed before, and recorded by the court of, ... 460
Powers and duties of the court of, ... 476
Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange, on notice, ... 520

Military:
Regulations for the director general's company, ... 252
Law for the government of soldiers in the service of the city of Amsterdam, ... 285
Taking arms or clothes of soldiers on pawn, forbidden, ... 432
Sale of strong liquors to soldiers in garrison at New Orange, and taking their clothes or arms on pawn, forbidden, ... 485, 516

Militia:
Inhabitants to provide themselves with arms, ... 23
Rules to be observed by the burgher guard, ... 35
Of the Dutch towns on Long Island, organized, ... 159
Jews exempt from serving in the, ... 191
Of the Dutch towns, ordered to repair armed to New Orange on notice of the approach of an enemy, ... 519

Milleard, Michael:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Mills, Flouring:
Patroons to have the exclusive right of grinding within their colonies, .. 3
Duties of the miller at New Amsterdam, ... 123
At New Utrecht, to be placed in the block house, ... 371
(See *Windmill.*)

Milt, Anthony de:
Appointed schout of New Orange, ... 466

Mines and Minerals: PAGE.
Found in colonies, to belong to Patroons, ... 3
Discoverers of, to be rewarded, ... 9
Exempt from royalty for ten years; after that time to pay one tenth, ... 246

Ministers:
Provision for, ... 9
Of New Amsterdam, to preach in the afternoon on Sundays, ... 98
Lot reserved in Midwout for a house for, ... 199
Unqualified persons exercising the office of preacher, reader or singer, punishable by fine, ... 211
Mr. Moore quits Middleburgh, ... 212
Provision for, in the colonie of New Amstel, ... 247
To be treated with respect, ... 271
Tax imposed to pay Rev. Mr. Polhemius, ... 304
Hermanus Blom, minister of Wildwyck, ... 334
Magistrates of Flushing to look for an orthodox, ... 341
Tax on land to defray the expense of building a house at Wildwyck for, ... 413
Excise imposed at Wildwyck further to aid in paying for the minister's house, ... 418
Children to be catechised weekly in church in the presence of the, ... 461
Each town in the district of Achter Col to provide a, ... 492
In Achter Col, exempt from working on the highways, ... 500
(See *Drisius; Megapolensis.*)

Moelett, Peter:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 305

Montagne, Mr. La:
Member of the council, .. 68, 71, 72, 73, 75, 78, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108, 112, 114, 125, 140, 143, 162, 169, 173, 184, 185, 189, 190, 191, 197, 201, 203, 208, 214, 220.
Commissary of Fort Orange, ... 257

Montfoor, Peter:
Taxed to pay minister, ... 306

Moody, Lady Deborah:
Patentee of Gravesend, ... 53

Moody, Sir Henry:
Patentee of Gravesend, ... 53

Moore, Rev. Mr.:
Leaves Middleburgh, L. I., ... 212

Munitions of War:
(See *Firearms; Trade.*)

Negroes: PAGE.
Colonists to be provided with, ... 10
Assaults with deadly weapons punishable by fine or hard labor with, ... 33
Act emancipating certain, ... 36
Children of emancipated, to remain slaves, ... 37
Jan Francisco, emancipated, ... 60
To be imported into New Netherland from Africa, ... 81, 82
Conditions and regulations for the importation of, ... 127
Duty on, ... ibid
Ten per cent ad valorem to be paid on exported, ... 191
Thomas de Laval appropriates a lot of the West India Company's, ... 469
(See *Blacks; Slaves.*)

Nevius, Johannes:
Taxed to support minister, ... 305

New Amstel:
Fraudulent mortgages at, annulled, ... 321
City of Amsterdam to appoint sheriff of, ... 388
Court to decide civil cases to the amount of six hundred guilders, and no appeal to be allowed in criminal cases, ... ibid
Boundaries of the colonie of, ... 436
Additional privileges granted to the colonie of, ... 447
(See *Amsterdam city.*)

New Amsterdam:
Inhabitants of, to be warned of approaching danger by the firing of three cannon shot from the fort, ... 23
Fairs to be held annually at, ... 29
Rules to be observed by the burgher guard, ... 35
No nuisance to be committed within the fort at, ... 38
Public pound to be erected, ... 64
Limit of the roadstead of, ... 71
Anchorage ground of port of, ... 71, 91, 237, 312
Law regulating buildings in, ... 74
Board of nine men established at, ... 76
Males, between sixteen and sixty years, to work twelve days at the fort, 79
Brewers not to retail, and tapsters not to brew beer in and around, ... 80
Houses mostly built of wood covered with straw in, ... 82
Regulations for preventing fires in, ... ibid
Goats and hogs not to run at large in, ... 85
Weekly market and an annual free market established at, ... 89
No person to trade at the South or North rivers except owners of real estate in, ... ibid
Traders must build decent houses in, ... 90, 102
Sloops and other vessels can be built or purchased by owners of real estate in, ... 91
Ships not to anchor, except at the prescribed place in, ... ibid
Law restricting trade to owners of real estate in, disapproved, ... 93
Law regulating taverns in, ... 93

New Amsterdam:—(Continued.)

PAGE.
Nearly one-fourth of the houses in, devoted to the sale of liquor,..... 93
Tavernkeepers in, to provide themselves with decent houses,..... 94
Fire wardens to inspect chimneys and fine those who neglect to keep them clean,..... 102
Buildings to be erected on vacant lots in, on pain of forfeiture,..... 105
Fast driving prohibited in,..... 128, 313
Ships not to be boarded before they have been entered at the custom house,..... 129
Partridges or other game not to be fired at within the limits of,..... 138
One-fourth of the inhabitants to work three days in rotation on the fortifications,..... 144
Director, councillors and magistrates to furnish one man, and inferior officers and negroes, every fourth man for said work,..... 145
Measures for providing additional works for the fort at,..... 161
Property removed during a panic from,..... 166
No goods, on pain of forfeiture, to be removed from,..... 167
Persons removing their goods to be deprived of citizenship,..... ibid
Those who remove, to be deprived of their lands and citizenship unless they return within twenty-four hours,..... 169
Goats, sheep and hogs found on the works of the fort to be impounded,.. 170
Weighhouse established in,..... 174
Rules regulating the office of provost marshal in,..... 177
Tax of the one hundreth penny imposed on houses and building lots in, 181
Drunken Indians, seen daily in,..... 182
Duties and fees of the city marshal,..... 186
Fee for executing a deed before the magistrates of,..... 189
Assessment levied for the repair of the puldic works in,..... 196
Execution to be levied on the property of those refusing to pay their assessment..... 197
Tax proposed on real estate in,..... ibid
No person to go to the shore when Indians visit,..... 200
Goats to be kept beyond the Freshwater, or confined in stables,..... 201
Tavernkeepers' excise to be farmed,..... 202
Excise on liquors sold by tavernkeepers in,..... 203
Messrs. Megapolensis and Drisius, ministers of,..... 212
Jews and Lutherans persecuted in,..... 213
Survey of, confirmed,..... 219
Burgomasters to determine what streets are first to be built on,..... 220
Goods brought into or exported from, to be weighed or measured,..... 224
Indians not to be harbored between the Freshwater and,..... 228
Furs or liquors not to be shipped at, until entered and duty be paid,.... 233
Armed Indians not to be admitted into,..... 234
Vessels to load and discharge in front of the city, between its walls and gates,..... 248
Weekly market established in,..... 251
Excise law of, further regulated,..... 263
Excise payable by brewers and retailers of beer in,..... 264

New Amsterdam:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Excise payable by the burghers of, ... 265
Court empowered to pass sentence of branding and whipping, ... 268
Burgomasters and schepens complain that Scotch and other peddlers injure the business of resident inhabitants, ... 298
Transient traders to keep a public store in, and take out burgherright, .. 299
No person to carry on business or any sort of trade in, unless they procure burgherright and take certain oaths, ... 300
Classes of persons entitled to great burgherright in, ... 301, 302
Persons entitled to small burgherright in, ... 302
Burgomasters to keep a list of burghers, ... 303
Thatched roofs, wooden chimneys and hay-ricks to be removed on pain of fifty guilders per month, ... 322
Hen houses and hog pens to be removed, ... 323
Many houses built of wood in, ... ibid
Tax imposed on houses for the purchase of fire buckets, hooks and ladders, ibid
Tax on chimneys for repairs of fire buckets, etc., ... ibid
Considerable ground occupied by pleasure gardens and orchards in, ... 325
Tax imposed on vacant lots, ... 326
Tax to cease when lots are built on, ... 327
No buildings to be erected near the city walls, ... ibid
Burgomasters and schepens remonstrate against the interdict to pull the goose, ... 333
New village established at the end of Manhattan Island as a place of amusement for the burghers of, ... 335
Road to be made to Haerlem from, ... 336
Lots in, to be built on, ... 343
Wooden chimneys not to be built in, ... 344
Chimneys to be inspected, ... ibid
Ships for foreign ports to load in front of, ... 345
Fast driving in, prohibited, ... ibid
Sods not to be cut on the pasture between the Freshwater and the walls of, 347
Oyster shells not to be dredged on the East or North river, between the Freshwater and, ... ibid
Two cattle fairs established in, ... 364
Powers and duties of the sheriff of, ... 374
No person to trade to any part of New Netherland unless he keep for six weeks an open store in, ... 377
Clerk of the court of, not to execute extracts of judgments, unless verified by the magistrate, ... 380
Inhabitants of Breuckelen and other Dutch towns on Long Island are unwilling to be at the trouble of recording their deeds and mortgages at the Manhattans, ... 459
(See *Manhattan; New Orange.*)

New England:
Sellers of produce brought from, to declare upon oath where it was raised, 30
Much trouble occasioned in New Netherland by runaways from, ... 82

New England:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Smuggling carried on between New Netherland and,..... 63
Measures to encourage trade with,..... 88
Duties on imports into New Netherland from,..... 126
False reports circulated by refugees from,..... 168
Dutch recommended to live in villages like the people of, ... 206
Eighth article of the confederation of the United Colonies of, incorporated into the laws of New Netherland,..... 216
Munitions of war smuggled from,..... 237
No goods to be shipped for, or landed from, until the duties are paid,.... 343
Great quantities of wampum imported into New Netherland from,..... 434
Property in New Netherland belonging to inhabitants of, exempt from confiscation, ... 475
All intercourse and correspondence with, forbidden,..... 507, 508
Supplies not to be furnished to, on pain of confiscation,..... 509

New Jersey:
(See *Achter Col; Pavonia.*)

New Netherland:
Who are Patroons in,..... 1
Price of passage to,..... ibid
Trade opened between Brazil, Angola and,..... 81
No vessel sent to Africa from,..... 82
Retail storekeepers to own real estate in,..... 87
Merchants must reside three years in,..... 101
Encouragement for the raising of tobacco in,..... 106
Duty on tobacco raised in, abolished,..... 107
Complaints from,..... 126
Duties on imports from Virginia and New England to,..... ibid
No appeal allowed from judgments pronounced in,..... 147
Slaves imported direct from Africa into,..... 191
Boundary line between Connecticut and,..... 216, 457
Eighth article of the confederation of the United Colonies of New England, incorporated into the laws of, ... 216
Fire-arms not to be imported into,..... 236
Munitions of war smuggled into,..... 237
Products of, imported into Holland, free of duty,..... 246
Articles and ordinances to be observed by those sent by the city of Amsterdam to,..... 269
No person to be brought to or carried from, without a pass,..... 272
Tobacco, regulation of the trade of,..... 308, 309
Persons not possessing burgherright incapable of trading to any part of, 377
Planted by virtue of the charter to the West India company,..... 456
Original boundary of,..... ibid
Property belonging to the governments of France and England or their subjects, seized in, ... 468
Strangers ordered to quit,..... 508

New Netherland:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Inhabitants not to correspond with, or furnish supplies to New England, ... 508, 509
No person can be prevented changing his domicile in, ... 524

New Orange:
Government of, altered, ... 465
Court of schout, burgomasters and schepens re-established, ... 466
Names and powers of the magistrates of, ... ibid
New York, called, ... 470
Strangers ordered to quit, ... 472
Strangers not to be harbored until their names are reported to the authorities of, ... 473, 508
Provision to indemnify parties whose property may be taken for public purposes in, ... 480
Duty imposed on exported furs and imported Indian goods, guns, ammunition and liquors to pay for such property, ... 481, 484
Houses, gardens and orchards lying adjacent to the fort to be pulled down and removed, ... 482
Names of persons whose houses, etc., are ordered to be removed, ... 483
Sale of strong liquors to, or taking articles in pawn from, soldiers in, prohibited, ... 485, 516
Out district on Manhattan Island erected by court of, ... 488
Appeals from the Out district on Manhattan Island, in actions exceeding one hundred florins, to lie to the court of, ... 489
Law against strangers visiting, ... 507
Exportation of provisions from, prohibited, ... 510
Citizens to lay in six or eight months' supplies, ... ibid
Order for the preservation and security of the fortifications of, ... 511
Duties and powers of the court of, ... 512
Court empowered to enact ordinances for the peace, quiet and advantage of the inhabitants and city, ... 514
Time of election of magistrates of, ... 515
Tax imposed on real estate in, ... 517
Amsterdam weights and measures only to be used in, ... 518
Militia of the Dutch towns to repair armed to, ... 519
Male adults not to leave, or pass the night without permission outside of, 520
Persons absenting themselves from, without leave, or corresponding with the enemy, to be put to death, and their property to be confiscated, ... 521
Loan levied on citizens whose estates exceed four thousand guilders in value, ... 522
Hogs, horses and cows not to run at large in, ... 523
Animals found at large without a keeper to be impounded and sold if fine be not paid, ... 524
(See *Manhattan; New Amsterdam.*)

Newsincks:
Purchase of the lands at, annulled, ... 132

New Style: PAGE.
To be used in dating of all public instruments..... 46, 51, 57

Newtown, L. I.:
(See *Middelburgh.*)

New Utrecht:
Town officers appointed,..... 370
Their powers,..... 371
Village to be palisaded and lands to be fenced,..... ibid
Block house, grist mill, well and pound to be erected,..... ibid
Roads to be cleared and leveled,..... 372
Inhabitants to take out patents for their lands,..... 409
Court of justice erected at,..... 422
Jurisdiction of the court of,..... 423
Court empowered to enact certain by-laws,..... ibid
Names of magistrates of,..... ibid
Deeds and mortgages of real estate to be executed before and recorded by the court of,..... 460
Powers and duties of the court of,..... 476
Militia of, to repair armed to New Orange on notice,..... 520

New Worke:
Privileges granted to inhabitants of,..... 467
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 480
Town mark for horses in,..... 497
Situate in Achter Col,..... 507

New Year:
(See *Festivities.*)

New York City:
Called New Orange,..... 470
(See *Manhattan; New Amsterdam; New Orange.*)

Niessen, Theunis:
Taxed to support minister,..... 306

Nine Men:
Board of, established,..... 75
Names of the members of,..... 76
Their powers,..... 77
Their successors, how to be appointed,..... 78

North River:
(See *Hudson River.*)

Notaries:
(See *Officers, public.*

Nuton (Newton), Brian:
Member of the council, 68, 71, 72, 73, 75, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108, 112, 125, 140, 143

Nutten Island: PAGE.
Grant of, to Wouter Van Twiller, vacated, ... 132

Officers, Public:
Duties and fees of provost marshal, ... 177
Act regulating duties and fees of the city marshal, ... 186
Fees allowed to the clerk of the court of Breuckelen, etc., ... 190
Secretary of the colonie on the South river to be appointed by the city of Amsterdam, ... 244
Duties of provost on board of ship, ... 284
Provost to be aided in the execution of his duty, ... 285
Entitled to great burgherright, ... 301, 302
Act regulating the duties and fees of secretaries, notaries, clerks and other persons commissioned to sue and draw up legal instruments, ... 329
Duties of such officers, ... 330
Fees of such officers, ... 331
Notaries, etc., to take an oath annually in court to observe the fee law, .. 333
Fees of notaries to be paid in beaver, ... ibid
Duties and fees of court messengers, ... 351
Claims against, not to be offset against duties, ... 410
Wages of, to be paid in wampum or beaver at a certain rate, ... 434
Payments on account not to be made to, except three months' wages are due them, ... 435
Town courts to appoint inferior officers except secretary, .. 478, 487, 491, 514
Duties Treasurer of Achter Col, ... 504
(See *Magistrates; Secretary; Sheriff.*)

Ogden, John:
Patentee of Hempstead, ... 42
Sheriff of Achter Col, ... 480, 504, 507

Orchards:
Damages to, punishable by fine, ... 64

Outie:
House carpenter, taxed to support minister, ... 305

Overseers of workmen:
Duties of, ... 11
Gillis de Voocht appointed an, ... 20

Oxensteirn, Chancellor:
Interested in the Swedish West India Company, ... 107

Oyster Bay:
Govert Loockermans' purchase of lands at, annulled, ... 133
Boundary line between the English and Dutch runs on the west side of, ... 215, 457
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 479

Oyster shells: PAGE.
Not to be dredged on the North or East river within certain limits, ... 347

Pass:
Masters of vessels not to carry anyone out of the province without a,.... 72
Strangers coming from other colonies to New Netherland to exhibit passes, 157
No person to go into the country without a,..... 198
Indians authorized to detain persons found without a,..... 200
No person to leave New Netherland without a,..... 238, 343
Fee for a passport,..... 249
Law renewed against carrying away persons without a,..... 346
Strangers visit New Orange without a,..... 507
Persons coming into the province to be considered spies, if not provided with a,..... 508

Patents:
(See *Lands.*)

Patroons:
Freedoms and exemptions for,..... 1
Privileges of,..... 8

Paulus, Mr.:
(See *Van der Beeeq.*)

Pavonia:
Fee for serving process, etc., at,..... 188

Pawn:
Goods not to be received for liquors, ... 320, 485, 516

Pels, Evert:
Magistrate of Wildwyck,..... 396
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house,..... 414
Road at the Esopus to pass over the land of,..... 420

Pennoyre, Robert:
Town of Gravesend bounded by the land of,..... 54

Perjury:
(See *Crimes and Misdemeanors.*)

Pietersen, Jan:
Magistrate of Haerlem,..... 386

Pietersen, Jochem:
New village established on the lands of,..... 335

Pigeon, William:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Pirates:
(See *Vagabonds and Pirates.*)

Piscattaway: PAGE.
Privileges granted to inhabitants of, ... 467
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480
Town mark for horses in, ... 497
Horses intended for exportation to Maryland to be entered at, ... 498

Polhemius, Rev. J. Theodorus:
Assessment imposed to pay salary of, ... 304

Poor:
Fines appropriated for the benefit of the, ... 26
Provision for supplying beer to the, ... 122
Goats found at large in New Amsterdam, to be sold for the benefit of the, 202
One-third of the fines for firing guns on New Year's day, or planting May poles, appropriated for the use of the, ... 205
Fines appropriated in part for the, ... 263, 431
Notaries, etc., to serve the poor gratis, ... 331
Outside New Amsterdam, how to be relieved, when applying in that city, 411
Collections to be taken up every Sunday for the, ... 412
Provision for, under the English, ... ibid

Poor's Bouwery: 305

Popish Customs:
Pulling the goose declared to be, ... 333
Shrovetide festivities denounced as, ... 334

Popular Amusements:
(See *Festivities.*)

Porters:
(See *Custom House.*)

Post, Lodewyck:
His house, etc., at New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Post-office:
(See *Letters.*)

Potter, Cornelius de: 160

Pound:
Ordered to be erected, ... 64
Goats, sheep and hogs found in the fort to be impounded, ... 170
To be erected in New Utrecht, ... 371
To be erected at Wildwyck, ... 416
To be erected in every village and settlement, ... 454
Fines on impounded cattle, ... ibid
Fines appropriated for the, ... 463
In Out district on Manhattan Island, to be kept in repair, ... 490
To be erected in each town in Achter Col, ... 502
Height of walls or fence of, ... ibid
Penalty for breaking, ... 503

Poundage:

(See *Taxes.*)

PAGE.

Prices:

Of a coat of duffels,..... 21
Of beer,..... 25, 41
Of bread,..... 120
Of wine and other liquors,..... 121
Of wheat, rye, Indian corn, pork, tallow and butter,..... 503, 504

Prince, Thomas:

Signs treaty of Hartford,..... 217

Prisoners:

Rules for the confinement of,..... 178
Rations allowed to,..... 179

Prizes:

How to be disposed of,..... 5

Promissory Notes:

(See *Legal Instruments.*)

Property, Public:

In the hands of private persons, to be restored,..... 17
Penalty for retaining,..... 18

Provisions:

Exportation of, prohibited,..... 510

(See *Grain; Prices.*)

Provost, Davidt:

Clerk of the Dutch towns on Long Island,..... 160

Provost Marshal:

(See *Officers, public.*)

Public Officers:

(See *Officers, public.*)

Public Worship:

(See *Religion.*)

Pulling the Goose:

(See *Festivities.*)

Quakers:

People of Flushing remonstrate against the law respecting,..... 338
Law against,..... 439
No Quakers or vagabonds to be brought into the province without previous permission,..... 440
Ship-masters to take back,..... ibid

Quitrent:

On house lots,..... 16
On grazing and breeding cattle,..... 46, 51, 57

(See *Tenths.*)

Raphallie, Joris: PAGE.
Contributes to the support of minister, ... 305

Rates, Public:
(See *Taxes.*)

Real Estate:
In New Amsterdam, to be taxed, ... 197
(See *Legal Instruments; Secretary.*)

Receiver General:
Custom duties to be paid to, ... 31
Liquors when sold to be entered with, ... 70
Permits to be procured from, ... 71
Furs to be entered with, ... 84
Import duties to be paid to, ... 88
Goods to be entered at the office of, ... 91
Not to collect more than the legal duties, ... 172
Fees of the weighing-house to be paid into the general office, ... 176
To accept only merchantable beaver for duties, ... 255
Mr. Van Ruyven, receiver, ... 411

Redemption:
Patroons granted the right of, ... 8

Red Hook:
Grant to Wouter van Twiller of, vacated, ... 132

Redoubt:
(See *Wildwyck.*)

Religion:
English settlers granted religious freedom, ... 27, 43, 49, 54
Religious meetings, except those of the Dutch reformed church, prohibited, ... 211, 428
Persons assisting at illegal meetings fined one hundred guilders, ... 212
Law not to apply to freedom of worship granted by charters, or to private family worship, ... ibid
History of the law against conventicles, ... ibid
Struggle of the Lutherans for freedom of, ... 213
Law against conventicles vetoed, ... ibid
Rules for religious worship on board ship, ... 271
Magistrates to be of the reformed, ... 396, 479, 515
Persons assisting at conventicles, to be fined fifty guilders each, ... 428
Exhorters at conventicles, or persons furnishing accommodation for such meetings to pay double fine, ... ibid
Law against conventicles to be executed, ... 429
Children to be examined, weekly, in their catechism and on the ten commandments, ... 461
Freedom of conscience according to the laws of Holland, granted to English settlers, ... 467

Religion:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Magistrates to maintain the reformed religion agreeably to the Synod of Dordrecht, ... 476, 485, 512
Disturbers of public worship and revilers of the protestant religion to be fined, ... 493
(See *Jews; Lutherans; Quakers.*)

Renselaerswyck:
Rev. Mr. Megapolensis, minister of, ... 60
Permitted to trade at the South and North Rivers, ... 91
Permitted to trade in guns, etc., ... 128
Inhabitants of, not to trade in the Indian country without a permit, ... 137
To report stock of grain on hand, ... 146
Dirck Van Schelluyne, secretary of, ... 394
Duties and powers of the court of, ... 485
(See *Fort Orange.*)

Retailers:
(See *Stores.*)

Riemer, Peter de:
His house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Roelofse, Matthys:
Contributes to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Rondout:
(See *Redoubt.*)

Roos, Gerrit Jansen:
His house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Rose, Albert Heymans:
Magistrate of Wildwyck, ... 396
Overseer for regulating lots there, ... 437

Runaways:
(See *Servants; Summons.*)

Runners:
Prohibited going in the woods to trade with Indians, ... 190, 394
Forbidden to go after Indians beyond certain limits, ... 425
Pass whole days in drinking and card playing, and at Fort Orange, ... 426

Rustdorp:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 479

Sabbath:
(See *Sunday.*)

Sailors:
Not to remain on shore after sundown, ... 11, 13
Rules for the government of, ... 269, *et seq*
Sailors' freight, regulation of, ... 315, 346

Salt: PAGE.
Duty on, ... 7
Duty on, removed, ... 173
Settlers on the South river exempt for ten years from tax on, ... 243

Saull, Thomas:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Sautell, Henry:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Schanechtade:
Inhabitants of Beverwyck and Renselaerswyck complain that trade is carried on with Indians, from, ... 442
Indian goods not to be transported to, ... 443
Indian goods at, to be seized and removed, ... ibid
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480
Appeals from, to lie to the court at Willemstadt, ... 480, 486
Criminal offenses committed in, to be tried by the court of Willemstadt, 480

School-houses:
Town courts empowered to enact laws for the erection of, ... 478

Schoolmaster:
Patroons to provide, ... 9
Lot reserved in Midwout for a house for the, ... 199
City of Amsterdam to provide its colonie on the South river with a, ... 240
Children to be catechised weekly in church by the, ... 461

Schout:
(See *Sheriff.*)

Schrousbury:
(See *Shrewsbury.*)

Scotch traders:
Allowed to sell their goods on board their ships, ... 88
Must reside three years in New Netherland and build a house in New Amsterdam, ... 101, 103

Seatalcot:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480

Secretary, Provincial:
No legal instruments valid unless drawn up by the, ... 17, 24, 59, 103
Cornelis van Tienhoven, secretary, ... 46, 51, 57
Matthias Nicolls, secretary, ... 57
Beer permits to be taken out at the office of the, ... 111
Not to sign any deed for real estate until examined and approved by the director and council, ... 114

Secretary, Provincial:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Cornelius van Ruyven, secretary,..... 160
List of persons admitted to great and small burgherright to be deposited in the office of the,..... 303
Letter box set up in the office of,..... 380
Copies of deeds and mortgages of real estate recorded in the Dutch towns on Long Island, to be annually transmitted to,..... 460
(See *Officers, public.*)

Servants:
Runaway, to be returned to their masters,..... 7
Running away from their masters to be punished and to serve double the time they lose,..... 24
Penalty for harboring runaway,..... 24, 32
Persons bound to service not to be harbored longer than twenty-four hours,..... 104
Ordinance relating to farm servants, renewed,..... 140
Eighth article of the confederation of the United Colonies respecting fugitives, incorporated into the laws of New Netherland,..... 216
Runaways from the South river to forfeit wages, to be banished, and if retaken to suffer death,..... 273
Fugitives from service, or strangers, not to be entertained longer than twenty-four hours,..... 344
Fugitives not to be brought into the province on pain of fine,..... 440

Sheep:
(See *Cattle.*)

Shelter Island:
Confiscated,..... 470
Conveyed to Nathaniel Silvester,..... 471

Sheriff:
Magistrates of Hempstead authorized to appoint an officer to execute their warrants,..... 43
Town of Flushing empowered to elect a constable or,..... 49
His powers,..... 50
Town of Gravesend empowered to elect a scout or,..... 55
His powers,..... 56
John Onderhill, sheriff of Flushing,..... 97
To assist city marshal in the execution of his duty,..... 188
Lot reserved in Midwout for the,..... 199
To execute law against conventicles,..... 213
Peter Tonneman, sheriff of the Dutch towns on Long Island,..... 214
To enforce the law for better securing of the village of Midwout,..... 230
Colonie on the South river to be provided with a,..... 241
To execute sentences of branding and whipping,..... 268
Tobias Feecque, sheriff of Flushing,..... 338
Of Flushing, to be versed in the Dutch law, and in the English and Dutch languages,..... 339

Sheriff:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Senior magistrate to act as,..... 339, 386, 389, 458
Of New Amsterdam, powers and duties of,..... 374
Of Wildwyck, to preside in court, and act as clerk,..... 397
To preside in court, except when interested, or acting as public prosecutor,..... 397, 476, 486, 488
And magistrates of Wildwyck, to appoint keeper of the toll-gate,..... 421
Of New Utrecht, to preside in court, and act as clerk,..... 423
To execute the laws against conventicles and vagabonds,..... 429
Conniving at conventicles, to be fined and declared incapable of holding any public office,..... 430
Anthony de Milt, sheriff of New Orange,..... 466
To execute judgments of the court and to abate mobs, gamblers, bawdy houses, etc.,..... 479, 487, 515
Fees of,..... 479, 515
John Ogden, sheriff of Achter Col,..... 480, 504, 507
Of New Orange, to preside at the meetings of burgomasters and schepens, unless when acting as public prosecutor,..... 513

Ships, Sloops, etc.:
Not to be visited at night without a permit,..... 11
Vessels trading to Fort Orange, the South river, or Fort Hope, to take out clearance,..... 19
Limits of the anchorage ground in New Amsterdam for,..... 71, 237, 312
Not to be discharged or loaded before sunrise or after sunset,.... 72, 92, 312
To give twelve hours' notice before sailing,..... 72
Goods may be sold by wholesale and retail from,..... 88
Proprietors of real estate only to navigate at the South and North rivers, 89
Proprietors of real estate in New Amsterdam only can purchase or build, 90
Not to anchor before New Amsterdam, or at any other place, except as prescribed by law,..... 91
Law restricting trade on rivers to owners of real estate, disapproved,.... ibid
Masters of merchantmen not to keep any shop on shore,..... 102
Not to be boarded before they have anchored, and have been entered,.... 129
Crews of ships in the port of New Amsterdam, to work at the fortifications,..... 144
Indians not to be supplied with liquors from sloops,..... 183
Ship arrives at New Amsterdam with negroes,..... 191
Not to receive furs without a permit,..... 210
To be inspected on their arrival and departure,..... 211, 223
No vessels to sail above Fort Casimir without a permit,..... 218
Goods delivered from ship to ship, subject to fees for weighing,..... 224
Not to leave the port of New Amsterdam without a pass,..... 233
Not to receive furs or liquors unless they be entered and the duty paid, ibid
Legal time for discharging,..... 238
Passengers not to be received on board, without a pass,..... ibid
To be sent to the South river for the produce of that country,..... 243
To load and unload in front of the city of New Amsterdam,..... 248

Ships, Sloops, etc. :—(Continued.) PAGE.
Rules for the government of ships going to New Netherland, ... 269
Captains to keep a journal of their outward and homeward voyages,.... 272
Wages of sailors, a lien on the ship and cargo, except in case of wreck,.. 274
Wages to be paid sailors in case ship be sunk in battle,..... 276
Sailors' wages to be forfeited if ship be surrendered, ... 277
Colonists and soldiers embark on board the ship Prince Maurits for the South river, ... 288
To be strictly searched,..... 312
Sailors' freight limited to the value of two months' wages, ... 315, 346
To take in cargo in front of the city of New Amsterdam, and not to be boarded after sailing,..... 345
Not to be boarded on arrival, on penalty of a fine and forfeiture of the boat or canoe, ... ibid
Not to anchor except at the place designated, and not to load or unload except in daylight,..... 346
Not to resort to the North or South river without a permit, ... 382
Skippers and sloop captains forbidden to bring Quakers and fugitives into the province, on pain of fine and taking them again out of the country,..... 440
Farmer of the customs empowered to visit departing,..... 441

Shrewsbury :
Privileges granted to inhabitants of, ... 468
Laws prescribing the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480
Town marks for horses of, ... 497

Shrovetide :
(See *Festivities*.)

Siecken, Dirck :
Appointed fence viewer on the island of Manhattan,..... 463

Signals :
Inhabitants around Fort Amsterdam to be notified by three cannon shot, in case of danger,..... 23
Guns to be discharged three times in case of a raid,..... 158, 160

Sille, Nicasius de :
Member of the council, 162, 167, 169, 173, 184, 185 189, 190, 191, 203, 208 214, 220.

Silvester, Constant :
His interest in Shelter island, confiscated,..... 471

Silvester, Nathaniel :
Shelter island granted to..... 471

Slaughter Excise :
(See *Cattle*; *Excise*.)

Slaves: PAGE.
Blacks to be introduced into New Netherland,..... 10
Emancipated, ... 36, 60
Children of emancipated slaves to continue in slavery,..... 37
To be imported into New Netherland, ... 81
Imported for the first time direct from Africa into New Netherland,.... 191
(See *Negroes.*)

Slechtenhorst, Brant Van:
His purchase of lands at and opposite Kattskill, annulled,..... 133

Sleght, Cornelis Barentsen:
Magistrate of Wildwyck,..... 396
Taxed to defray expense of building minister's house,..... 414

Sloops-bay, L. I.:
Purchase of lands at, annulled,..... 132

Slott, Peter Jansen:
His house at New Orange, ordered to be removed,..... 483

Smeeman, Herman:
Magistrate of Bergen,..... 424

Smuggling:
(See *Trade.*)

Sneaecker, Jan:
Magistrate of Midwout,..... 160, 391

Southampton, L. I.:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 480

Southold:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 480

South river:
Vessels trading to the, to take out a clearance,..... 19
None to trade to the, except owners of real estate in New Amsterdam to the value of two or three thousand guilders,..... 89
Liquor not to be sold to Indians, on the,..... 204
Vessels not to sail above Fort Casimir without a permit,..... 218
Conditions offered by the city of Amsterdam to those who will settle on, 239
Lands on, to be fenced within three months,..... 266
Tobacco to be inspected before exportation,..... 267
Tobacco inspectors at,..... ibid
Fee for inspector of tobacco at,..... 268
Colonists and soldiers embark on board the Prince Maurits for the,..... 288
Rules for ships loading at New Amsterdam for,..... 345

South river :—(Continued.) PAGE
No person without a commission to resort to the,..... 382
Boundaries of the colonie at the,..... 436
City of Amsterdam to send four hundred colonists to,..... ibid
Law defining the duties and powers of town courts sent to,..... 479
(See *Fort Casimir ; New Amstel.*)

Stamford :
Eastern boundary of New Netherland begins about four miles from, 216, 457

Staten Island:
Settlers murdered on,..... 28
Reward for the heads of the murderers, ... 29
Court of justice erected on,..... 458
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to, ... 480
Court empowered to decide suits to the amount of sixty florins, ... ibid

States General:
Ratify the treaty of Hartford, ... 215
Abstract of the charter granted to the West India Company by the,..... 455
Declare the right of the West India Company to plant colonies in America,..... 456
Define the eastern boundary of New Netherland, and require that the West India Company be not disturbed in said limits,..... 457

Steenwyck, Cornelis :
Member of the council,..... 484
Commissioner to value real estate in New Orange,..... 517

Steynmits, Caspar :
Magistrate of Bergen, ... 424

Stickland, John :
Patentee of the town of Hempstead,..... 42

Stiles, Thomas :
Patentee of Flushing,..... 43

Stillwell, Nicolaes :
Magistrate of Amesfoort,..... 160

Stol, Jacob Jansen :
Roeloff Swartwout, tenant of the widow of, ... 414
Road at the Esopus to pass over the land of,..... 420

Stone :
Not to be entered at the custom-house,..... 91

Stoothoff :
(See *Ebertsen.*)

Stores, Retail: PAGE.
Proprietors of, to own real estate to the value of three thousand guilders, 87
Actual keepers of, excepted, but to remain four years in the country,.... 88
To use Dutch weights and measures, ... ibid
Law obliging retailers to own real estate, and to reside four years, disapproved, ... 92
Non-residents not to carry on retail trade at Fort Orange,..... 462

Stoutenburgh, Peter:
His house, etc., in New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Strangers:
Not to be harbored more than one night, without furnishing their names to the director general,..... 32
Not to be entertained longer than twenty-four hours,..... 344
Coming to New Netherland without permission, to take oath of allegiance, and register their names,..... 429
Persons entertaining or concealing such persons punishable by fine, ... 430
Ordered to quit New Orange,..... 472
To be reported before being harbored, ... 473
Frequent New Orange without passes, ... 507
To quit the province on pain of being considered spies, ... 508

Straw Roofs:
(See *Buildings.*)

Streets:
(See *New Amsterdam.*)

Strycker, Jan:
Sergeant of Midwout,..... 159, 160
Magistrate of Midwout,..... 391

Stuyvesant, Balthazar Lasar, ... 413

Stuyvesant, Peter:
Director general,... 60, 65, 69, 71, 73, 75, 78, 86, 93, 98, 108, 112, 114, 125, 143, 160, 162, 167, 169, 173, 184, 185, 191, 197, 201, 203, 208, 214, 220, 265, 385, 387.

Summons:
(See *Legal Proceedings.*)

Sunday:
No liquor to be sold during divine service on,..... 25, 311, 342
No liquor to be sold before certain hours on,..... 61
Law against drinking on, renewed,..... 93
No liquor to be sold before three o'clock in the afternoon, when there is divine service,..... 95
Afternoon service ordered on,..... 98
Tapping, fishing, hunting, trading and ordinary business prohibited during divine service on,..... 99

Sunday:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Laws for the observance of the Sabbath, not respected, ... 258, 310
Ordinary labor on, prohibited, ... 258
Penalty for violating the Sabbath, ... 259
Certain amusements prohibited on, ... ibid
Ordinary labor and pleasure parties prohibited on, ... 311
Law for the observance of the Sabbath, renewed, ... 344
Ordinary labor at Wildwyck, prohibited on, ... 415
No liquor to be sold at Wildwyck, on, ... 416
Drunkenness on, punishable by fine and imprisonment, ... ibid
Desecration of the Sabbath at Fort Orange, ... 426
Ordinary labor, drinking clubs, gaming, boating, riding, fishing, fowling, gathering nuts or berries, trading with Indians, playing of children in the streets, prohibited between sunrise and sunset on, ... 448
Court of New Amsterdam dare not publish the preceding law as it is contrary to the freedoms of Holland, ... 449
Indians found drunk on Sundays, to be arrested and fined, ... 451
Local courts empowered to make laws for the observance of the Sabbath, 478
Court of Bergen enact a law for the observance of the Sabbath, ... 482
Works of charity and necessity permitted on the Sabbath, ... ibid
Persons performing unnecessary servile work or guilty of unlawful amusements in the district of Achter Col, to pay a fine of ten shillings, ... 493

Surgeons:
To be provided for wounded men, ... 276
Duties of, ... 280

Surveyors:
Of Streets in New Amsterdam, appointed, ... 74
Vacant lots in New Amsterdam, if not built on by the proprietors, to be sold at valuation made by the, ... 105
Inhabitants of each town in Achter Col to appoint; their duties, ... 499

Swaenenburgh:
Law prescribing the duties of town courts sent to, ... 479
(See *Wildwyck.*)

Swartwout, Roeloff:
Taxed to defray expense of minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Swedes:
A colony of, on the Delaware, ... 107

Swedish Virginias:
Trade to, ... 107

Sweerts, Jan de:
Authorized to bring a cargo of slaves to New Netherland, ... 191

Swine:
(See *Cattle.*)

Tack, Aert Pietersen: PAGE.
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 414

Tariff:
(See *Duties.*)

Tater, Michiel.:
Taxed to support minister,..... 305

Taverns:
Tavern keepers not to sell liquors during divine service, or after ten o'clock at night, and to use Dutch measures,..... 25
Tavern keepers not to sell liquor to Indians,..... 34, 52, 64, 100
Price to be paid for beer in,..... 41
Tavern keepers not to sell liquor on Sunday before certain hours, or on any evening after nine o'clock,..... 61
Tavern keepers not to brew beer,..... 80, 343
Law regulating,..... 93
Tapsters to take out license, and to live in decent houses,..... 94
Not to be transferred without permission; not to sell liquor to Indians or to any person in the evening after the ringing of the bell, ... 95
Tavern keepers to register their names,..... 96
Tapping during divine service prohibited,..... 99
Beer not to be put into taverns without a permit,..... 110
Additional excise to be paid by,..... 143
Allowed to advance the price of wine and brandy,..... 148
Excise of, to be farmed,..... 203
Tapping prohibited before, between, or during divine service on Sunday, or on any night after the ringing of the bell, except to domestic guests or persons on public business,..... 259
Tapsters to take out a license every three months; fee for license,..... 262
Tavern keepers to enter their stock and pay excise,..... 296
Penalty for selling liquor without paying excise,..... 297
Not to entertain company on Sunday during divine service,..... 311, 343
To close at nine o'clock in the evening,..... 342
Tapsters not to sell liquors at a higher price than is fixed by law,..... 358
Rates at which tavern keepers are allowed to sell their liquors,..... 359
Tapsters at Fort Orange to take out a license quarterly,..... 367
Each town in Achter Col to set up a house of entertainment for travelers, 496
Tavern keepers in Achter Col to take out a license, on pain of 40s.,..... 497
Tavern keepers not to entertain after nine o'clock in the evening, or allow fighting or drunkenness on their premises,..... ibid

Taxes:
Colonists exempt for ten years from,..... 7
Imposed on land and cattle,..... 180
Every morgen of land, and every head of cattle to pay, each, twenty stivers,..... 181
Magistrates of Midwout authorized to impose a tax for town charges, ... 184
On real estate in New Amsterdam, proposed,..... 197

Taxes:—(Continued.) PAGE.
On slaughtered cattle, established, ... 208
Proceeds of such tax, how applied, ... 209
Settlers on the South river to be exempt from poundage, horn money and salt tax for ten years, and from tenths for twenty years, ... 243
Exemption from poundage, etc., on the South river, to cease in 1668, ... 248
Tax list of Breuckelen, the Walebocht and Gouwanes, ... 305, 306
On houses and chimneys in New Amsterdam, ... 323
On vacant lots in New Amsterdam, ... 326
On vacant lots to be paid to the city treasurer, but to cease when the lots are built on, ... 327
On chimneys at Fort Orange, ... 385
On land in Wildwyck, to defray expense of building minister's house, ... 413
Authorized to be levied for the destruction of wolves on Manhattan Island, ... 489
Public rates imposed on men, horses, oxen, cows, swine, sheep and lands in Achter Col, ... 503
Imposed on real estate in New Orange, ... 517
Hundredth penny levied on estates in New Orange over four thousand guilders in value, ... 522
(See *Tenths.*)

Tax List:
(See *Taxes.*)

Taylor, Henry:
His house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Tenths:
Established, ... 16
English settlers to be exempt for ten years from, ... 27
English towns to pay, ... 45, 50, 56
Not yet paid, and difficult to be collected, ... 180
Crops not to be removed until the proprietor agree for the, ... 232, 356
Penalty for removing crops before payment of, ... 232
Revenue from, how to be applied, ... 232, 243
Settlers on the South river to be exempt for twenty years from, ... 243
When such exemption should cease, ... 248
To be counted out, if not commuted, ... 356
Of Breuckelen and vicinity, farmed, ... 402
Grain, peas, maize or tobacco not to be removed from the field until agreement be made for the, ... 402
Inhabitants of Breuckelen not to remove crops from the field until they pay or agree for the, ... 445

Terneur, Daniel:
Corporal of Midwout, ... 159
Magistrate of Haerlem, ... 386

Thanksgiving:
(See *Festivities.*)

Theunissen, Aert: PAGE.
Taxed to support minister, ... 306

Thorne, William:
Patentee of Flushing, ... 48

Tilje, Jan:
Magistrate of Bushwyck, ... 389

Tobacco:
To be inspected, ... 16
Duty on, ... 17
Duty on New Netherland, ... 106
Swedes make great efforts to raise tobacco on the Delaware, ... 107
Duty abolished on New Netherland, ... 107, 125
New Netherland tobacco, when to be inspected, and in what sort of vessels, ... 139
Unmerchantable to be burned, ... 140
Virginia tobacco, how to be inspected, ... ibid
Inspectors not to be obstructed in the performance of their duties, ... ibid
Planters to sow as many hillocks of corn, peas and grain as of, ... 141
Law for the inspection of New Netherland tobacco, renewed, ... 189
At the South river, to be inspected, ... 267
Fee for inspection, ... 268
Frauds in the trade of, ... 307
To be inspected previous to exportation, ... 308
Divided into three qualities, ... ibid
Inferior, not to be exported before security be given for freight and charges, 309
Not to be shipped until inspected, ... ibid
Number and weight of each cask to be reported before shipping, ... 337
Exempt from import duty, ... 348, 350
To be marked before being shipped, and to be shipped only from the pier, 402

Toll:
For grinding grain, ... 124
Payable by those passing over the new road at the Esopus, ... 421

Tomasse, Jan
Sergeant of New Utrecht, ... 370
Appointed deputy sheriff, ... 371
Magistrate of New Utrecht, ... 423

Tonneman, Peter:
Sheriff of the Dutch towns on Long Island; plan of the village of Midwout sent to, ... 214
Clerk of the court of Midwout and Amesfoort, ... 230
Clerk of the court of Breuckelen, ... 306
Commissioner of tenths, ... 356

Toorn, William:
Schepen of Flushing, ... 97

Tousen, John: PAGE.
Schepen of Flushing,..... 97
(See *Townesend.*)

Town Clerks:
(See *Officers, public.*)

Town Courts:
(See *Courts.*)

Townesend, John:
Patentee of Flushing,..... 48
(See *Tousen.*)

Towns and Villages:
Law for the formation of,..... 206
Inhabitants to settle within a certain time in towns, villages or hamlets, on pain of being fined,..... 207
Country people to remove to the nearest village or hamlet,..... 234
Armed Indians not to be admitted into,..... 235
New village established at the end of Manhattan island,..... 335
Regulations for the better government of Flushing,..... 338
Bad effects arising from farmers living isolated,..... 368
Farmers to remove their dwellings to the nearest village or to a new one, 369
Property in isolated farm houses to be confiscated,..... 370
Regulations for the inclosing of the village and better government of New Utrecht,..... ibid

Trade:
Clandestine, in furs, prohibited,..... 10, 13
Laws against smuggling,..... 63, 72, 86
No person to go into the interior to trade with Indians,..... 63
Law for the regulation of,..... 86
Abuses in,..... 89
No persons to trade at the South and North rivers except owners of real estate in New Amsterdam,..... ibid
Traders must take out a clearance for each voyage, and make return of cargo,..... 90
Law restricting trade to owners of real estate, disapproved,..... 92
Merchants and petty traders must reside three years in New Netherland and build a house,..... 101
In guns, powder and lead, prohibited,..... 128
No person to trade in the Mohawk or Seneca country without a permit,.. 137
Duties on Indian goods,..... 154, 173
Ordinance against contraband trade, renewed and enlarged,..... 236
Munitions of war smuggled into New Netherland,..... 237
Private persons not to take goods on private account to the South river, 278
Frauds committed under the name of sailors' freight,..... 314
Regulation of sailors' freight,..... 315
Law against importing munitions of war, renewed,..... 346

Trade:—(Continued.) PAGE.
Persons not possessing burgherright incapable of trading to any part of New Netherland, ... 377
(See *Indians; Merchandise; Stores.*)

Treasurer:
Of Achter Col, his duties, ... 504
(See *Receiver General.*)

Treaty:
Of Hartford, ratified by the States general, ... 215

Trespass:
Owners of goats or hogs found trespassing, to pay a fine and make good all damage, ... 21
Owners of cattle trespassing on Indian maize lands, to make good all damage and pay penalty, ... 23
Cattle trespassing to be impounded, ... 64, 417, 454
Cattle trespassing at Fort Cassimir to be killed, ... 228
Cattle trespassing in New Utrecht to be impounded, ... 371

Tyssen, Lysbet:
Her house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Underhill, John:
Schout of Flushing, ... 97

United N. E. Colonies:
Boundary between New Netherland and the, ... 215, 457

Utrecht:
(See *New Utrecht.*)

Vagabonds and Pirates:
Frequent Long Island, ... 155
Not to be harbored or furnished with provisions, ... 156
To be denounced to the nearest magistrate, ... ibid
To be pursued and captured, ... 157
Reward for the arrest of, ... ibid
Magistrates to enforce the law against conventicles and, ... 429
Persons entertaining fugitives and vagabonds punishable by fine, ... 430
No vagabonds, Quakers, or other fugitives to be brought into the province on pain of fine, ... 440
(See *Strangers.*)

Van Aelen, Pieter:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Van Borsim, Sara:
Her house, etc., at New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Van Brugh, Johannes: PAGE.
Burgomaster of New Orange, ... 466, 484
His house, etc., ordered to be removed, ... 483

Van Campen, Gerrit:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Van Cortlant, Olof Stevensen:
Commissioner to value real estate in New Orange, ... 518

Van Curler, Jacob:
Overseer of New Utrecht, ... 370
Appointed town clerk, ... 371
To hand over town records to Adriaen Hegeman, ... 424

Van der Beecq, Paulus:
Farmer of the customs, ... 221
Taxed to support minister, ... 306
Farmer of the tenths of Breuckelen, ... 402

Van der Donck, Adriaen:
And others complain that weights and measures are not regulated in New Netherland, ... 174

Van der Sleys, Andries:
Taxed to build minister's house at Wildwyck, ... 414

Van der Spiegell, Lourens:
Burgomaster of New Orange, ... 466

Van de Water, Jacobus:
His house, etc., in New Orange ordered to be removed, ... 483

Van die Grift, Paulus Leendersen:
Member of the council, ... 78
(See *Leendersen.*)

Van Dincklage, Lubbert:
Member of the council, 68, 71, 72, 75, 78, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108, 112, 114
Appointed street surveyor, ... 74
His purchase of Newsincks, annulled, ... 133

Van Dyck, Hendrick:
Fiscal, ordered to erect a pound, ... 64
To inspect weights and measures, ... 109
Member of the council, ... 112, 114
Reports that no request for negroes has been presented, ... 127

Van Hattem, Arent:
Burgomaster of New Amsterdam, ... 140

Van Ruyven, Cornelis: PAGE.
Secretary, ... 160, 170, 265
Revises and makes an abstract of the ordinances, ... 346
Receiver general, ... 411
Commissioner to value real estate in New Orange, ... 517

Van Schelluyne, Dirck:
Secretary of Renselaerswyck, ... 394

Van Tienhoven, Cornelis:
Appointed street surveyor, ... 74
Member of the council, ... 140, 167, 169, 184, 189, 197, 201, 208, 214, 220

Van Twiller, Wouter:
Certain grants of land to, vacated, ... 132

Van Vleeck, Tielman:
President of the village of Bergen, ... 424

Van Vredenburgh, Willem:
His house, etc., in New Orange, ordered to be removed, ... 483

Van Werckhoven, Cornelis:
Member of the council, ... 162, 167, 169, 173, 184

Van Zyll, A. F.: 466

Venia Testandi:
Granted to Patroons, ... 3
(See *Wills.*)

Verplanck, Gelyn:
Schepen of New Orange, ... 466

Vetoes:
Ordinance obliging merchants to exhibit their books, disapproved in Holland, ... 68
Ordinance increasing the duty on furs, disapproved, ... 84
Certain clauses in the ordinance regulating trade and navigation, disapproved, ... 92
Ordinance fixing the price of provisions and liquors, disapproved, ... 148
Ordinance fixing the price of imported goods, disapproved, ... 149
Ordinance fixing the rate of wages, disapproved, ... 152
Ordinance against conventicles, vetoed, ... 213

Villages:
(See *Towns and Villages.*)

Virginia: PAGE.
Penalty for harboring runaways from,..... 32
Smuggling carried on between New Netherland and,..... 65
Measures to encourage trade with,..... 88
Trade to Swedish,..... 107
Duties on imports into New Netherland from,..... 126
Munitions of war smuggled into New Netherland from,..... 237
Purchase and sale of tobacco from, free to all without inspection,..... 308
Tobacco for exportation, to be inspected,..... 309
Goods not to be sent to, or landed from, until duties are paid,..... 343
Ships for, to take in their loading in front of the city of New Amsterdam and not to be boarded after they sail,..... 345
Ten per cent duty to be paid on goods imported from,..... 348
Property in New Netherland belonging to inhabitants of, exempt from confiscation, ... 475

Voocht, Gilles de:
Appointed commissary of workmen,..... 20

Wages:
Evidence of Indians admissible in suits for the recovery of their,..... 103
Ordinance fixing the rate of, disapproved,..... 152
Of laborers on public works, ... 162
Provision for seamen's,..... 274, 276, 277
Of deceased persons, to be paid to widows or heirs,..... 275

Walebocht:
Tax list of,..... 305, 306
Tenths of, farmed, ... 403

Wampum:
Rate of polished and unpolished,..... 26
Penalty for exacting more than the legal rate for, ... ibid
Loose, to continue current; broken, declared bullion,..... 80
Frauds in the manufacture of,..... 115
Loose, to be strung, and rate of,..... 116
To what amount a legal tender,..... 117
Depreciation of,..... 289, 317
Declared merchandise,..... 290, 318
To be rated according to the price of beaver,..... 290
To be paid out by measure,..... 291
Value of, ... 291, 319
Not to be rated higher than in New England,..... 292
Law regulating the currency of wampum suspended,..... ibid
Law regulating, re-enacted with amendments,..... 317
Law not to affect private contracts,..... 319
Eight white or four black beads equal to one stiver,..... 320
Exempt from import duty,..... 350

Wampum :—(Continued.) PAGE.
Depreciation and rate of,..... 357
Declared to be merchandise and to be exchanged by measure,..... 358
Legal tender below twenty-four guilders,..... ibid
Value of, compared with silver and beaver,..... 359
Rate of, at Fort Orange,..... 362
Rate at which debts contracted at Fort Orange previous to the law for regulating the currency, may be discharged,..... 365
Further depreciation of,..... 433
To be paid to public officers at the rate of twenty-four white or twelve black beads for a stiver,..... 434
Imported in large quantities from New England,..... ibid
Utterly valueless as currency, except among Indians,..... ibid

Wantenaar :

(See *Cornelissen.*)

War :
Law against illegal trade in munitions of,..... 128, 236, 346
Munitions of, smuggled from Virginia,..... 237

Weighing House :
Established in New Amsterdam,..... 174
Fees of the weighmaster,..... 175, 225, 392
Weigh fees to be paid as often as goods are sold,..... 176, 223, 225, 392
Fees to be paid into the treasury,..... 176
Goods for the company, for the deaconry, and charitable institutions exempt from fees,..... 177, 226, 393
Goods exceeding twenty-five pounds subject, when sold, to fees for weighing,..... 222, 226
Goods imported into, or exported from New Amsterdam, subject to be weighed and measured,..... 224
Office hours at the,..... 226
Extra fees to be paid for work performed after hours at the,..... 227
Scales and premises to be kept clean,..... ibid
Weighmaster's fees to be paid before the goods are removed,..... 393

Weights and Measures :
Of Amsterdam, only to be used,..... 25, 28, 46, 51, 109, 344
Wholesale and retail dealers to use Dutch,..... 88
Inhabitants to provide themselves with Amsterdam,..... 109
Fiscal Van Dyck to inspect,..... ibid
Stamped weights, skepel and ell placed in the weigh house,..... 174, 224
No person to keep on his premises any weights over tweny-five lbs., 223, 226
At the weighhouse to be kept clean,..... 227
Grain not to be sold at the Esopus by unstamped measures,..... 431
Of Amsterdam, only to be used in New Orange,..... 518
To be stamped by city sealer,..... ibid

Wells: PAGE.
Public well to be dug at New Utrecht,..... 371
To be constructed in Bergen,..... 424

Wessels, Warnaer:
Farmer of the tenths,..... 402
Farmer of the customs,..... 441

Westchester:
Law defining the powers and duties of town courts sent to,..... 480

Westfail, Juriaen:
Assessed to pay expense of building minister's house at Wildwyck,..... 413

West India Company (Dutch):
Abstract of the charter of,..... 455
Empowered to establish colonies in America,..... 456
Not to be disturbed in their possessions,..... 457
Thomas de Laval appropriates property belonging to the,..... 469

West India Company (Swedish):
Exclusive right to import products of Swedish Virginia into Sweden, granted to,..... 107

West Indies:
No goods to be shipped for, or landed from the Caribbean islands, until the duties are paid,..... 343
Sugar imported from Barbadoes, free of duty,..... 348

Wildwyck:
Petition of the consistory against Shrovetide festivities,..... 334
Court erected at,..... 395
Magistrates of, and their powers,..... 396
Land tax imposed to defray the expense of building minister's house at, 413
Ordinary labor on Sunday prohibited at,..... 415
Liquors not to be sold on the Sabbath at,..... 416
Provision against fires at,..... ibid
Fences to be kept closed and pound to be erected at,..... ibid
Lots to be fenced and houses to be built on them,..... 417
Village to be palisaded,..... ibid
Excise imposed for one year to defray expense of building minister's house at,..... 418
Jacob Burhamse, collector of the excise at,..... 419, 423
Law for the construction of a new road at the Esopus,..... 420
No grain to be removed from the Esopus until arrears due on the minister's house be paid and the garrison supplied,..... 421
Corporal at the Redoubt to see that liquors sent up from the river side be provided with a permit,..... 422

Wildwyck :—(Continued.) PAGE.
Straw or other combustible matter not to be set on fire in,..... 430
Selling grain at Esopus by unstamped measures, punishable by fine,.... 431
Receiving soldiers' arms, clothes, etc., on pawn at, punishable by fine,... 432
Openings in the palisades to be closed,..... 433
Claimants of lands at the Esopus to take out patents, cultivate and fence their plantations on pain of forfeiture,..... 437
Grantees of lots in the new village to place a farmer thereon and improve the same on pain of forfeiture,..... ibid
Overseers appointed,..... ibid
(See *Esopus ; Swaenenburgh.*)

Willemsen, Willem :
Magistrate of Midwout,..... 391

Willemstadt :
Appeals from the court of Schaneghtede to lie to the court of,..... 480, 486
Criminal offenses committed at Schaneghtede to be referred to the court of, 480
Duties and powers of the court of, ... 485
Court of, to decide civil cases to the amount of two hundred and forty florins,..... 486
Court of, to pronounce sentence of death in criminal cases, subject to the approval of the governor and council,..... 487
Empowered to enact by-laws, ... ibid
Court of, to appoint inferior officers, except secretary,..... ibid
Fees of sheriff of,..... 488
Mode of electing, and qualification of magistrates,..... ibid
(See *Fort Orange.*)

Willett, Thomas :
Signs treaty of Hartford,..... 217

Wills :
Patroons invested with the right to dispose of their property by,..... 3
Regulation in regard to the making and recording of, ... 281
English settlers empowered to make,..... 467
(See *Legal Instruments.*)

Windmill :
Regulations for the,..... 123
Running of the Ferry regulated by the working of the, ... 164, 165
Location of,..... 165

Wines :
(See *Liquors.*)

Wittepaert, Jan Pietersen :
Authorized to bring a cargo of slaves to New Netherland,..... 191

Wolphertsen, Jacob :
One of the board of nine men,..... 76
Grant at Canarisse to, vacated,..... 182

Wolsey, George: PAGE.
Appointed firewarden, ... 82

Wolves:
Rewards offered for the destruction of wolves on Manhattan island, ... 489
Twenty shillings to be paid by the treasurer of Achter Col for the head, ears, skin and tongue of, ... 496

Wood, Jonas:
Patentee of the town of Hempstead, ... 42

Woodbridge:
Privileges granted to the inhabitants of, ... 468
Law explaining the duties and powers of magistrates sent to, ... 480
Town mark for horses in, ... 497
Situate in Achter Col, ... 507

Workmen:
Duties of overseers of, ... 11
Regulations for, ... 20
Overseer of, appointed, ... ibid

Wounds, or Loss of limb:
Remuneration for, ... 276

York, Duke of:
Property in New Netherlands belonging to, confiscated, ... 474

Index to Colonial Laws of New York

Volume 1

1664-1719

Colonial Laws of New York
1664-1719

[*See "Names of Persons" for Name Index*]

INDEX — Vol. I.

A.

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Accounts:		
public, act to appoint commissioners to take and state....	1700	430
continued	1702	493
act appointing commissioners to take and state.....	1700	441
commissioners appointed to take and state.....	1702	518
defects supplied	1703	548
act appointing commissioners to take and state.....	1712	770
Actions:		
limitation of certain.....	1684	154
act for preventing doubts and mistakes in process and proceedings.....	1702	522
to prevent removal of, if twenty pounds or over, from mayor's court of New York and other courts.....	1709	681
preventing multiplicity of law suits.....	1714	827
for shortening law suits.....	1714	841
Administration:		
letters of.....	1692	300
Albany:		
Dongan Charter	1686	195
act raising 150 men for defense.....	1691	258
for raising 200 men for defense.....	1692	272
to raise 220 men for defense.....	1692	282
to raise 80 men for defense.....	1692	286
jurisdiction of mayor's court.....	1692	305
act raising 6,000 pounds for payment of 300 men for defense	1693	315
for raising 170 men for defense.....	1694	324
raising 100 men for defense.....	1694	339
for raising 800 pounds for paying soldiers for defense..	1695	344
to enable to defray charge.....	1695	347
raising 1,000 pounds for defense.....	1695	352
raising 100 men for defense.....	1696	369
to defray necessary charge.....	1697	377
raising 320 pounds for defense.....	1697	381
to enable, to defray necessary charge.....	1699	411

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Albany—(Continued):		
act for repairing of fort at	1701	474
for raising money to defray necessary charge	1706	604
for watching and guarding	1709	701
for repairing fortifications	1710	717
appropriation for defense	1711	750
act for paying 1,500 ounces of plate, for securing frontiers about	1712	757
for better repairing fortifications	1712	773
to encourage trade with Indians at	1714	828
revived	1717	917
for repairing fortifications	1715	885
to erect houses for accommodation of Indians trading at	1716	890
for repairing the fortifications of	1716	893
(See Albany county; Albany city and county.)		
Albany city and county:		
act defraying necessary charges	1691	242
to enable, to defray necessary charge	1694	332
taxes to pay arrears to representatives	1709	702
act for electing or appointing four assessors	1712	777
(See Albany and Albany county.)		
Albany county:		
erection	1683	12
boundaries	1691	26
act to compel owners of unimproved land to pay taxes	1701	47
to enable justices of peace to repair or rebuild jail	1703	52
additional sum for	1705	57
for building jail and city and county hall	1705	57
to prevent slaves running away from	1705	58
revived	1715	88
regulating inner fences	1706	60
to prevent sale of liquor to Indians in	1709	65
revived	1709	68
revived	1711	74
revived	1711	75
revived	1712	75
annexing a portion of Manor of Livingston	1717	91
granting to freeholders of Catskill and Coxhackey, the privilege of choosing a supervisor	1718	99
for building bridge over Kinderhooks creek	1719	103
(See Albany; Albany city and county.)		

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Aliens:		
dying seized of lands, etc., deemed to have been naturalized	1715	858
Apprentices:		
act concerning	1684	157
Arrest:		
act concerning	1684	159
Assembly:		
first	1683	111
declared to be a right of subjects	1691	244
act regulating elections of representatives	1699	405
repealed	1702	524
elections of representatives	1701	452
representatives in, increased	1702	478
act for furnishing a room for, in city hall of New York	1704	569
Assessors:		
act to relieve	1709	674
to enable justices to nominate, in case of death	1709	677
Assizes:		
court of, law for executing judgments	1684	163
abolished	1684	171
Assignments:		
of specialties	1684	153
Attorneys-at-law:		
act for regulating and retaining	1695	351
continued	1699	409
relative to the practice of law	1714	841
Auction:		
act to regulate sale of goods by, in New York	1709	692
laying a duty on goods sold by	1713	789
laying a duty on goods sold by	1715	863
laying a duty on goods sold by	1717	904
revived	1719	1021

B.

Ballast:		
act to prevent damage by casting into rivers	1684	167
Baptism:		
of slaves	1706	597
Barratry, Champerty:		
act against	1684	145

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Benckes and Eversten's:		
charter	1673	101
Beer:		
act encouraging brewing of	1700	439
Bills of credit:		
act for currency of, for 5,000 pounds	1709	609
for 4,000 pounds	1709	689
for $14,545	1709	695
for treasurer issuing, to pay for expedition to Canada	1709	698
to retrench the interest of	1710	722
for the currency of, for 25,000 ounces of plate	1711	737
to enforce currency of, for 27,680 pounds	1714	815
explained	1715	840
see in relation to	1717	938
for issue of	1715	847
explained	1718	1010
to make, to value of 41,517½ ounces of plate	1717	938
Boundaries:		
act to ascertain Connecticut	1719	1039
Brewers:		
act concerning	1684	153
Brick:		
size of	1703	554
British officers:		
act for paying	1712	750
Burials:		
act concerning	1684	159
By-laws:		
act against, unlawful	1694	320

C.

Canada:		
act to detach 487 men for expedition to	1709	659
bills of credit to pay expense of expedition to	1709	698
act for raising forces to assist in expedition to	1711	725
to appoint commissioners to purchase provisions, etc., for expedition to reduce	1711	727
relative to	1711	749
for rewarding volunteers on expedition against	1711	732
against embezzling clothing, etc., for expedition against	1711	740
for security and defense of colony during expedition to,	1711	741

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Casks:		
act to ascertain assize of	1703	554
laying a duty on empty, imported into colony	1719	1021
Catskill:		
allowed to choose a supervisor	1718	998
Cattle:		
law concerning	1684	152
act for encouraging return of strayed	1718	1003
Chancery:		
court established, jurisdiction	1691	230
court of jurisdiction	1692	307
Charters:		
Duke of York's, first	1664	1
second	1674	104
Benckes and Eversten's	1673	101
Colve's	1674	102
of liberties and privileges	1683	111
Dongan's, New York	1686	181
Albany	1686	195
Chirurgeons and midwives:		
law concerning	1684	146
Church:		
act to enable French Protestants of New York city to build larger	1703	526
Cities:		
rights and, etc., confirmed	1691	224
Coin:		
act against forging, counterfeiting or clipping	1702	521
revived	1708	621
partly repealed	1710	714
to prevent corruption of	1708	620
to prevent exportation of	1709	678
Collectors:		
act for raising a yearly rate to pay	1697	379
to enable justices to nominate, in case of death	1709	677
Commissions:		
Andros', as governor	....	106
Dongan's	1686	177
Andros'	1688	216
Governor Sloughter's	1689	221

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Commissioners:		
to take and state public accounts	1700	430
continued	1702	493
act appointing, to take and state public accounts	1700	441
appointed to take and state public accounts	1702	518
defects supplied	1703	548
act appointing, to take and state accounts of colony	1712	770
nominated, to farm the excise	1716	901
Common Pleas:		
establishment and jurisdiction	1691	228
jurisdiction	1692	305
Connecticut:		
act to ascertain boundary between New York and	1719	1039
Constables:		
choice of	1684	146
Conveyances:		
frauds in	1683	141
Cornfields:		
law concerning	1684	152
Cornwall county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
Coroners:		
not to be elected except on writ	1708	623
Counterfeiting:		
foreign coins, act against	1702	521
revived	1708	621
partly repealed	1710	714
Counties:		
erection of	1683	122
treasurers to be chosen	1691	237
province divided into	1691	267
treasurer to be chosen by justices	1701	457
County rates:		
act for, repealed	1683	124
Courthouses:		
justices of the peace authorized to build and repair	1719	1025
Courts:		
act to settle	1683	125
of justice, act to explain act relating to	1684	143
justices', absence of justice	1684	156

Courts — (Continued): YEAR. PAGE.
law for executing judgment of former courts of assizes and sessions 1684 163
altering time of sessions in Westchester county..... 1684 169
confirming judgments in former court of assizes..... 1684 171
assizes, abolished 1684 171
removal of sessions from Gravesend to Flatbush..... 1684 176
proceedings and jurisdiction of, monthly..... 1685 175
establishment and jurisdiction of..... 1691 226
establishment and jurisdiction..... 1692 303
continued 1695 359
continued 1697 380
Coxsackie:
allowed to choose a supervisor 1718 998
Cursing. (See Swearing.)

D.

Damages:
regulating, occurring under Leisler..... 1691 262
repealed 1699 386
Deceits:
law to prevent..... 1684 148
Deer:
act for preservation..... 1705 585
revived 1716 888
for preservation 1708 618
partly repealed 1713 781
preservation of, in Ulster county..... 1716 888
Desertions:
act to prevent 1699 417
to prevent 1700 434
Disorders:
law for quieting 1691 223
last clause of act repealed..... 1704 575
Dongan:
Governor, instructions 108
presents to 1683 137
speedy collection of 1684 165
commission 1686 177
instructions 1686 178
charter granted to New York..... 1686 177
charter of Albany..... 1686 195
Dongan laws 111ff

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Drunkenness:		
law prohibiting	1685	174
Duke of York:		
first grant to	1664	1
second grant to	1674	104
Duke of York's laws	....	6
absence	....	7
actions	....	7
administration	....	8
amendments to	....	71-100
amerciaments	....	11
appearances	....	11
appeals	....	11
apprisements	....	12
arrest	....	13
assessments	....	14
assaults	....	15
attachment and summons	....	15
attorney	....	16
assizes	....	16
bayle	....	17
barratry	....	17
ballast	....	17
bills	....	17
bond slavery	....	18
bounds	....	18
brewers	....	18
births and marriages	....	19
burials	....	19
capital laws	....	20
cattle, corn fields, fences	....	21
causes	....	24
church	....	24
church wardens	....	26
charges, public	....	26
children and servants	....	26
chirurgeons, midwives, physicians	....	27
constables	....	28
conveyances	....	30
counsel	....	31
condemned	....	31
courts	....	27, 71

Duke of York's laws — (Continued). YEAR. PAGE.
defamation 32
dowry 32
fast days and thanksgiving 32
fees 32-35
fornication 35
forgery 35
fires 36
fugitives 36
horses and wares 37
impresses 38
innkeepers 39
Indians 40
jurors and juries 42, 71
justices of peace 43
lands 44
laws 44
lieing 45
marriages 19-45
masters, servants 47
military affairs 49-55
oaths 66-70
officers and offices 55
order to put same in force 1674 107
overseers 55
orphans 56
payments 56
pipe staves 56
possession 57
precedents 70
public affairs 58
packers, cask and cooper gauger 58
pounds 59
prisons and stocks 59
public charges 59
records 62
sales 62
sheriff 63
townships 63
votes 64
warrants 66
weights and measures 64

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Duke of York's laws — (Continued):		
witnesses	....	65, 71
wolves	....	65
wrecks	....	66
Duke's county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
Dutchess county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act to raise men in, for defense of Albany	1692	286
power to elect a supervisor, treasurer, assessors and collectors	1713	800
act for building a county house and prison	1715	868
for building county house and prison in	1717	914
for destroying wolves in	1719	1027
to elect supervisors in	1719	1033
Dutch government:		
revocation	....	100
restoration	1673	101
Duties. (See Taxes.)		

E.

Eastchester:		
declared a distinct parish	1700	440
Embezzlements:		
act for preventing	1699	409
Estates:		
law for quieting	1684	154
for supervising intestates'	1692	300
Excise. (See Liquors.)		
Executions:		
regulation of	1683	13-
law to prevent, superseding executions	1684	16:

F.

Fairs:		
act providing for	1692	296-9
Fees:		
confirmation of usual	1683	13-
to be exacted only pursuant to laws of colony	1708	62:
person acquitted of crime not to pay	1708	62:
act establishing, for public officers	1709	63:

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Fences:		
law concerning	1684	152
towns may regulate	1691	225
in Ulster county	1701	451
act regulating inner, in Albany county	1706	605
regulating	1714	832
to regulate ferry between New York and Long Island; charges fixed	1717	925
Firewood:		
law for cording	1684	164
Flatbush:		
court of sessions removed to	1685	176
Forfeitures:		
act against unreasonable	1694	326
Forgery:		
law to prevent	1684	148
act against forging foreign coin	1702	521
revived	1708	621
partly repealed	1710	713
Fortifications:		
act to protect	1711	745
(See Albany; Schenectady, etc.)		
Foxes:		
act for destruction of, in Westchester county	1716	893
for destruction of	1717	931
Frauds:		
act to prevent, in conveyances	1683	141
preventing	1699	409
Freeholders:		
grants, rights, confirmed	1691	224
Frontiers:		
defense of. (See Albany; Taxes.)		

G.

Game:		
protection of	1708	618
partly repealed	1713	781
Government:		
bill defraying charges	1683	116
Governor:		
presents to	1683	137
present to	1684	165
allowance to	1692	308

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Grants:		
first to Duke of York	1664	1
second to Duke of York	1674	104
Gravesend:		
removal of court of sessions	1685	176
Guardians:		
when chosen	1684	145

H.

Hawkers. (See Peddlers.)		
Haverstraw:		
act to enable, to elect town officers	1719	1083
Hides:		
act to prevent exportation of raw	1717	991
Highways:		
towns may regulate	1691	223
repair of, in Ulster county	1701	471
act for laying out and maintaining	1703	532
supplemental act	1704	578
continued	1705	587
explained	1708	632
supplemental act	1713	792
supplemental act	1719	1024
for keeping in repair the post road from New York to Kings Bridge	1313	792
Horses:		
act to prevent small stallions running at large	1718	996

I.

Immorality:		
act suppressing	1708	617
Indian:		
purchase of lands of	1684	149
act for better securing the fidelity of the five nations	1700	435
repealed, November 2d	1700	444
providing for fort, for security of five nations	1700	444
to require persons to pay arrears of tax for	1703	557
explained	1704	571
raising sum for present to five nations	1708	607
to prevent sale of liquors to, in Albany county	1709	657
revived	1709	689
revived	1711	740

Indians -- (Continued):
act to prevent sale of liquor to, in Albany county. YEAR. PAGE.
revived 1711 751
revived 1722 755
appropriating money for presents to the five nations, 1714 814
to encourage trade with 1714 828
revived 1717 917
to prevent sale or gift of liquor to 1716 888
to erect houses for accommodation of, at Albany.... 1716 890
Instructions:
Dongan's 1686 178
Andros' 1688 217
Interest:
usury act 1717 909
partly repealed 1718 1004
Intestates:
estates of, law for supervising 1692 300
Islip:
act to enable, to elect assessors, etc..... 1710 722

J.

Jacob Leisler:
regulating damages in disorder under rule of..... 1691 262
repealed 1699 386
act for paying debts incurred during revolution of 1702 479
Jails:
justices of the peace authorized to build and repair..... 1719 1025
Jesuits:
act against 1700 428
Judges:
annual salary for 1684 167
Judgments:
law to prevent arrests of 1684 162
of court of assizes, confirmed 171
Jurors:
regulating and returning of good and sufficient..... 1699 387
revived 1710 708
revived 1719 1021
Justices of peace:
act for allowances 1683 124
law to prevent absence from courts..... 1684 156
jurisdiction 1691 227

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Justices of peace — (Continued):		
jurisdiction	1693	303
may nominate assessors and collectors, in case of death	1709	677
authorized to build and repair jails and courthouses	1719	1025

K.

Kings Bridge:		
tolls on	1713	782
Kings county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act that collectors pay over money to county treasurer	1712	772
for destruction of foxes and wild cats	1717	931
Kingstown:		
act for regulating elections of trustees and magistrates	1702	488

L.

Laborers:		
law concerning	1684	157
Lampblack:		
granting monopoly of manufacture of, to John Parmiter	1712	757
revived	1717	905
Lands:		
frauds in conveyances	1683	141
at what age may be conveyed	1684	147
purchase from Indians	1684	149
act vacating and annulling several extravagant grants	1699	415
repealed	1702	52-
partition of, held in joint-tenancy or in common	1708	63[illegible]
continued	1715	88[illegible]
revived and amended	1718	100[illegible]
act for better settlement of; confirmation of title to	1710	71[illegible]
Law:		
proceedings in, act to regulate	1684	14-
act regulating practice	1714	84[illegible]
Law suits:		
act to prevent multiplicity of	1714	82[illegible]
shortening	1714	84
Leisler, Jacob:		
assembly of	1690	21[illegible]
act preventing vexatious suits arising from administration of	1699	39[illegible]

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Lime:		
act prohibiting manufacture of, within city of New York, or within one-half mile of city hall	1703	538
Linseed oil:		
act to enable Lanser to manufacture	1694	339
Liquors:		
duties on, excise of, fixed	1699	423
excise of, fixed	1701	470
act to prevent sale of, to Indians in Albany county	1709	657
revived	1709	685
revived	1711	740
revived	1711	751
revived	1712	755
laying duty on liquors retailed	1709	662
laying duty on	1710	708
continued	1711	735
laying an excise on	1710	785
continued	1713	789
relative to	1713	801
commissioners appointed to let to farm the excise on	1714	835
continued	1715	872
act to prevent sale or gift of, to Indians	1716	888
nominating commissioners to farm the excise of	1716	901
for letting to farm the excise of, for five years	1717	931
duty on importation, see Taxes and the several acts for raising revenue thereunder.		
Long Island:		
change of name to "Island of Nassau"	1693	321
ferry to New York, act to regulate	1717	925

M.

Magistrates:		
election of, in New York	1702	490
Malt:		
act encouraging making of	1700	439
Manor of Livingston:		
act annexing a portion of, to Albany county	1717	915
Manors:		
rights confirmed	1691	224
Markets:		
act fixing market days	1692	296

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Marriages:		
law concerning	1684	150
Masters:		
law concerning	1684	157
Mayors' courts:		
jurisdiction	1692	305
Measures:		
established	1703	554
Meeting-houses:		
act to enable towns to build and repair	1699	427
Militia:		
settlement	1684	161
law fining persons refusing to serve in, Leisler's assembly,	1690	219
act settling	1691	231
amended	1701	454
for better settling, and repealing all former acts	1702	500
act supplemental	1703	546
revived	1706	591
revived and amended	1708	611
revived	1709	675
revived and amended	1710	706
revived	1711	745
revived	1712	778
revived	1713	781
revived	1715	868
revived	1716	887
revived	1717	917
revived	1718	1001
Minister:		
in New York, act for maintenance	1703	543
Ministry:		
act for settling and maintaining	1693	328
explained	1705	576
Money:		
act against counterfeiting	1702	521
revived	1708	621
partly repealed	1710	714
to prevent corruption of current coin	1708	620
exportation of coin	1709	678
Mortgages:		
a law concerning former [Dutch]	1684	169
Mutiny:		
act to prevent	1700	434

N.

Names of persons:

PAGE.
Adolph, Angenite 993
Adolph, Dirk 951
Aertsen, Gerret 459
Aertsen, Jacob 459, 485, 535
Allen, John 1040
Allison, Thomas 967
Anderson, Edward 948
Anderson, Joshua 966
Anderson, William 534, 768
Andriese, Lammert 975
Andriese, Hemmetie 968
Andriese, Enoch 970
Andrise, Nicholas 977
Andros 106, 107, 216, 217
Anmot, John 970
Archer, John 138
Asfordby, William 138
Ate, Hendrik 964
Atkins, William 970
Atwood, William 469, 486, 487
Babington, Samuel 756, 966
Bagley, Timothy 756
Baily, John 257, 384
Baily, Oliver 976
Baker, John 970
Balgge, Edward 978
Bancker, Evert 413, 535
Barberie, John 518, 526, 548, 960, 983, 986, 993
Barns, Catharina 963
Barneson, Cornelius 376
Bartlet, Isaiah 971
Barton, Noah 965
Barton, Elisha 965
Barton, Roger 971
Bastide, Joseph 974
Baunt, Peter 993
Baxter, Thomas 485
Baxter, Captain 368
Bayard, Jacobus 953

Names of persons—(Continued):

PAGE.
Bayard, Nicholas..... 186, 473, 531, 590, 702
Bayard, Samuel 181
Bayeux, Thomas 913
Bayly, Timothy 966
Bayly, Nathaniel 966
Baakeman, William 187
Beckengove, Stephen 979
Beeckman, Samuel 978
Beekman, Adrian 630
Beekman, Gerrardus..... 257, 384, 485, 628, 775, 883, 960
Beekman, Henry..... 460, 969, 1008
Beekman, Johannes 955
Beekman, Tedeus 1034
Beekman, William 138
Bellomont, Countess of..... 986
Bellomont, Earl of..... 390
Bennet, John 756, 960
Berlan, John 485
Berry, Cornelius J..... 138
Bickley, Major 959
Billup, John 534
Bishop, Thomas 963
Blackhal, Alexander 756
Blagg, Benjamin 257, 384
Blank, Nicholas 257, 384
Blauvelt, Isaac 790
Bleecker, Jan Janse..... 202, 947
Bleecker, Ruth 487
Bleeker, Johannes 449, 485, 957
Bleeker, Rutger 947
Blood, Andrew 960
Blood, Edmund 756
Blovelt, Johannes 537
Blycker, John Jansen..... 139
Boel, Henricus 999
Boel, Tobias 999
Bodyn, Mary, widow..... 981
Bogardus, Peter 463
Bogardus, Schibolett 950, 953
Bogardus, William 1036
Boogh, Solomon 969

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Bosch, Justice 956
Boss, John Peterse 977
Borgaert, Coenraet 949
Bogaert, Nicolas 974
Bogart, Peter 962, 974
Bogart, Willempie U 1007
Bowne, Andrew 187
Bradock, John 955
Bradford, William 588, 630, 699, 883, 949, 955, 987
Braisler, Abraham 257, 384
Brasler, Abraham, widow 976, 977
Brasler, Henry 768
Bratt, John 771
Bratt, Mary 771
Brestede, Simon 963
Broadhead, Charles 982, 1008
Bront, Daniel Hendrickse 975
Breeste, Symon 951
Bries, Mary 971
Brodhurst, Jonathan 948
Broeck, Wesselten 138
Brockhost, Major 368
Bronck, John 796
Brunk, John 535
Buckhout, Mattys 768
Buckhurst, Philip 756
Budd, Joseph 835, 902, 990
Burger, Gerrit 968
Burger, Elizabeth 967
Burger, Johannes 630, 962
Burger, Mary 964
Burrows, Edward 534
Burnit, Thomas 756
Busch, Johannes 796
Burt, Samuel 392
Bussey, Robert 968
Byerly, Thomas 665, 960
Byrank, Evert 485
Cambors, Thomas 138
Canon, John 982
Cannon, Andrew 265

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Caron, Nicolas 999
Cassow, Jacob 969
Catt, Cornelius 974
Chambers, Thomas 971
Chambers, William 630, 953
Champanty, John 488, 881, 897
Chapman, Richard 957
Churchill, Anna 963, 975
Churchill, William 257, 384, 685, 841
Claessen, Lawrence 470, 488, 700
Clarke, George 960, 985, 986
Clark, Thomas 368
Clements, J. 265, 796
Clock, Martin 1036
Clopper, Naltie 870
Clute, John 973
Cock, David 964
Cock, Johannes 535, 964
Cockeveer, John 963
Codrington, Thomas 265, 929
Codwise, John C. 949
Codwise, Margaret E. 949
Coe, John 257, 384, 485
Coel, Cornelius 1008
Coeman, Andries 978
Coertlandt, Johannes 961
Coerten, Henry 976
Coerten, Minardt 257, 384
Cooker, Catharina 954
Coesaert, David 968
Cole, Edward 951
Cole, Elizabeth 951
Colve 102
Congraves, Captain 950
Cooper, Caleb 911
Cooper, Christian 873
Cooper, Helena 685, 951
Cooper, John 796
Corbett, Abraham 187
Corbett, John 836, 902, 911
Corbett, Mary 911

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.

Cornbury, Edward 508, 628
Cornel, Cornelius 976
Cornell, Peter 974
Cornelise, Jacobus 979
Cornwall, Rich 376
Corsen, Cornelius 138
Corsen, Jacob 485
Cortlandt, Stephenus 368
Cortilleau, Peter 534
Cortillian, Jacquis 265
Coyeman, Andries 952, 989
Crannell, Robert 883, 954, 957
Crego, Richard 869
Crego, Sarah 869
Crook, John 953
Cross, Anna 979
Cruger, John 770, 819, 822, 835, 853, 902, 942, 1020
Cure, John 968, 984
Cowenhoven, Jacob 975
Cuyler, Henry 918
Cuyler, John 600, 629, 686, 689, 699, 703, 974
Cuyper, Cornelius 990
Cuyper, John 485
Daniels, Annetie 951
Daniels, John 956
Danielse, David 969
Darkins, Robert 596
Davenport, Mary 1028
David, John 526
Davis, Edward 968
Daykinck, Gerritt 1036
D'Boogh, Gerrit 967
De Bruyne, John 187
Decker, Eva 971
De Graw, Willem 964
De Hofeur, John 984
De Casserez, Abraham 999
Decay, Hilligond 955
Decay, Teunisse 187
De Graeuw, Garret 839
Dekey, Helena 976

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Dekey, Jacobus 874
D'Key, Tennis 869
D'Lagranzie, Johannes 947
D'Lagranzie, Omie 947, 954
D'Lamatre, Isaac 975
De Lancey, Stephen 518, 548, 955
Dellius, Godfrey 413
Delavall, John 187
D'Groot, John 982
Delancy, Peter 187
Denham, Isaak 969
Demeyer, Nicholas 187
D'Milt, Peter 981
De Myer, William 460
De Pew, John 951, 974
Depeister, Abraham..... 187, 486, 596, 599, 624, 629, 654, 953, 960
986, 989
D'Peyster, Anna 958
D'Peyster, Cornelis 971
DePeyster, John 654, 695, 698, 727, 744
D'Reimer, Isaak 958
d'Warham, Eliz. 970
d'Warham, Mary 970
De Witt, Boudewyn 485
de Voor, Daniel 964
Dewsbury, John 588
Dingman, Jacob 955
Dirkse, Takel 979
Disborough, Eliz. 970
Dixon, James 984
Drake, John 265
Drake, Joseph 535, 796
Droillet, Paul 526, 902
Du Bois, Jacobus 1008
Doughty, William 976
Duchain, Jeronimus 974
Duck, Manuell Gantalis 970
Dunbar, James 756
Dunbar, John 981
Dury, Joost 974
Duxbury, Elias 265

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.

Duyking, Mary, widow 978
Dyer, John 948, 968
Dyer, Thomas 961
Duykine, Garrit 257, 384
Ebbetts, Daniel 685, 699
Edsall, Richard 978
Elbertse, Aert, children 967
Ellison, John 630
Embrie, John 971
Elmedoys, Conrad 459
Elsworth, Clement 534
Elseworth, George 978
Elten, Cornelius 1009
Enwoutse, John 977
Evano, John, Capt. 414
Evans, John 414
Evans, Thomas 967
Faneuil, Benjamin 913
Fanevill, Benjamin 993
Fauconnier, Peter 628, 983
Feurt, Barth 630
Fielding, Deborah 952
Fielding, Nicolas 952
fisher, Elizabeth 974
Fletcher, Col. 412, 524
Fordham, Joseph 138
fforeest, Elizabeth 973
ffortune, Jacob 975
ffoster, Altie 976
ffoster, John 979
ffrancisco, Peter 969
Franks, Jacob 918
Freeman, Bernardus 469, 488, 961
French, Phillip 476
Fresneau, Andrew 913
Funda, Jellis 979
Funnell, Benjamin 948
ffurt, Magdalena 954
ffyn, Anna 971
Gansell, John 969
Garlands, Thomas 756

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.

Garton, Anna 982
Garton, Thomas 265, 1008
Gasbeeck, Abraham 989
Gee, Abraham 756
Gerretsen, Adrian 796
Gerritse, Adrian 202, 791, 979, 1008
Gerritse, Engeltie 964
Gerritse, Leger 973
Gerritse, Luycass 978
Gerritse, Sam'll 990
Gibb, Andrew 835
Gilbert, Cornella 961
Glen, Johannes S. 796
Godfrey, John 363
Goederis, Rebecca 967
Goes, Jan 982
Goes, Jan Tyse 982
Goes, Mathys 980
Gold, Nathan 1040
Goritz, Martin 138, 265
Governeure, Abraham 257, 384, 431, 442, 461, 980
Governeur, Isaac 984
Graham, James 187
Gray, Augustus 526
Greceraet, Sarah 979
Groundman, Martin 756
Guelick, Peter 948
Guelick, Samuel 948
Halth, John 796
Hall, James 756
Halenbeeck, Jan Casperse 979
Hallitt, William 265
Hanse, Hendrick 952, 978
Hanse, John, children 977
Hanse, Joris 976
Hansen, Carel 989
Hansen, Hendrick 449, 485, 601, 624, 728, 789, 870, 991
Hanson, Michael 257, 384
Hardenbergh, Japle 975
Hardenbergh, Johannes 836, 902
Hardenbrock, Johannes 491

Names of persons—(Continued):

PAGE.
Hardenbrook, Johannes 967
Harmensen, Nanning 630
Harminse, Naning 957
Harris, John 952
Harris, Walter 756, 966
Harrison, Benjamin 971
Harrison, Francis 931
Harlman, John 1040
Harvey, Mathiass 138
Haasbroek, Joseph 796
Hasbrook, Abraham 535
Haskoll, John 962
Haynes, William 265
Hearing, Cornelius 485
Hearing, Peter 535
Hearst, J 265
Heathcote, Caleb 415, 628, 775, 796
Heavyland, Joseph 535
Heeremans, Egbert 492
Hebon, Barent 967
Hebon, Johannes 967
Hegerman, Joseph 265, 534
Hegeman, Lucresia 959
Hellen, William 756, 966
Helmes, Thomas 534
Hemstead, Benjamin 968
Hendcok, Edward 965
Hendrickse, Jacob 974
Hendricksen, Ryck 796
Henry, John 964
Herlugh, Peter 796
Hermans, Volkert 975
Herring, Peter 990
Hesbo, Barent 975
Hetelyn, Daniel 981
Hickbey, Capt 948, 950
Hicks, Isaac 835, 992
Hicks, Jacob 973
Higbon, John, Jr 981
Hobart, Josiah 138
Hicks, Isaac 990

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Hogan, William 965, 982
Hoogland, Adrian 983
Hollandt, Henry 952
Hooglandt, Johannes 950
Holeron, John 981
Holst, Albertus 971
Hopkins, William 971
Howell, Theophilus 485
Hudson, Robt 902
Humphreys, Tho 970
Hunt, John 265
Hunter, Robt., Governor 750, 753, 761, 896, 959
Hutchins, John 531, 564, 590
Hybon, Barent 950
Ingoldesby, Richard, Col 684, 958
Ives, Thomas 630
Jackson, Anna 964, 977
Jackson, John 138, 534, 796
Jacobse, Cornelis 980
Jacobse, Peter 977
Jamain, Nicholas 951
Jamison, David 518, 548
Janse, Hendrick 982
Janse, Johannes 958
Janse, Lambert 973
Jansen, Evert 950
Jansen, Hendrick 257, 384, 974
Jansen, John 949
Jansen, Johannes 695, 902, 923, 942, 949, 962, 991
Jarroet, Allane 983
Jea, Abraham 966
Johnse, Johannes 959
Johnson, John 985
Johnstone, John 960
Johnston, John 918
Jones, Daniel 968
Jones, William 1041
Joost, John 138
Jordam, Elizabeth 958
Juyans, John 138
Keny, Alexander 966

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.
Kettletas, Abraham 970
Kettletas, Gerritt 970
Keyserick, Reymer 974
Kierson, John 975
Kip, Abraham 948
Kip, Hendricus 972
Kip, Jacob 959, 962, 980, 990
Kip, Johannes 187
Kirten, William 1001
Kitchiner, Richard 756, 966
Knight, Jatu 187
Kool, Jacob 963
Kuyper, Cornelius 973
Lakeman, Abraham 265, 836
Lakerman, Abraham 990
Lammerse, Cornelius 1008
Langestrandt, Johs 969
Langevelt, Cornelius 979
Lanser, Isaac 339
Lansing, John 202
La Roach, Thomas 993
Larsillore, Nicolas 974
Laqueer, Johannes 973
Lassing, Catrina 979
Lawrence, Abraham 965
Lawrence, Elizabeth, widow 976
Lawrence, Jacob 965
Lawrence, John 138
Lawrence, John 485, 965
Lawrence, William 257, 384, 976
Leacock, Robt 257, 384
Legg, William 265
Leisler, Jacob 257, 384
Lespinard, Abeltie 977, 978
Levy, Moses 918
Levy, Samuel 918
Lewis, David 965
Lewis, Leend't 836, 949, 950
Lewis, Leonard 431, 442, 461, 902, 923, 974, 989
Lewis, Thomas 1036
Lispinard, Anthony 954

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.

Livingston, Gilbert 931
Livingston, Philip 902
Livingstone, Philip 835
Livingston, Robert 202, 206, 461, 535, 687, 957, 982, 989
Livingston, Robert, Jr 962
Loats, John 969
Loo, Matthew 966
Lott, Engelbert 973
Lovelace, Lady 697, 949
Low, Matthew 756
Lowrier, Belltie 956
Lowrier, Mihiel 956
Loyd, Thomas 360
Loysen, Peter 969
Ludlow, Gabriel 677, 685, 841, 883, 960
Lukas, John 967
Lurting, Robt..... 596, 630, 655, 695, 698, 727, 744, 819, 822, 876
Luykasse, Claes 978
Luykasse, Peter 968
Lydecker, Neltie 979
Lyell, David 984
Mack Donnell, John 971
Manning, Nicholaus 534
Mapes, Thomas 138
Marlus, Peter 265
Marston, Johannes 981
Marshall, Jarvis 187
Marten, Raloffe 138
Martin, Hannah 873
Matchcraft, Mary 974
Matthews, Peter 951
Mathews, William 756
Maurize, Jacob 257, 384, 979, 1001
Mayer, Peter 978
Mayson, Johannes 981
Meble, Casparis 973
Mennen, Albert 796
Merrit, Edward 967
Merrit, Jennie 958
Merrit, William 414
Metzeker, Abram 491, 964

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Meyer, Andries 978
Meyer, Henry 969
Meyer, Jacob 981
Milbourn, Jacob 257, 384, 395, 980
Minner, Albert 535
Minvielle, David 913
Miserol, Mary 1028
Moene, Aeltie, widow 977
Moene, Jacob 912
Moll, Abraham 768
Moll, Jacobus 981
Mompesson, Martha 883, 960
Mompesson, Roger 685, 840
More, ffrancis 973
Morgan, Charles 973
Morgan, John 485
Moor, William 756
Moris, William 138
Morris, Lewis 883, 960, 962, 990
Moryne, Peter 984
Mott, James 485
Mulford, Samuel 485
Mulline, Jacob 257 384
Myndertse, Frederick 948
Nack, Andries 981
Nack, Jan 978
Nack, Mathys 961
Nagel, Jurian 962, 976
Nanfan, John 396
Nash, John 1041
Neau, Elias 526
Neel, ffrancis 965
Newkirk, Jannetse 1038
Neckel, Andrew 756
Nicolls, Andrew 966
Nicolls, William 376, 989
Nissepat, Jasper 526
Norris, Isaac 363
Norton, George 630
Norwood, Cornelia 984
Noxon, Tho 965

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.
Nys, Johannes 968
Ogden, Susannah 971
Onkelbagh, Gerrit 983
Oosterhout, Lawrence 1008
Oplenous, Peter 535
Pachecoe, Rodrigo 919
Painter, John 964
Palmer, John 138
Palmer, John 265, 1041
Palmiter, Thomas 956
Parmiter, John 755
Parmiter, Susannah 974
Parker, James 203
Peartree, William 627, 775, 950
Peirson, Joseph 534
Pell, John 138, 1040
Peltreau, Elias 979
Peltro, Elias 630
Peerce, Kanneke 963
Peerce, Sarah 963
Perret, Mr 954
Perse, William 630
Penlion, Jacob 534
Phenix, Alexander 963
Phenix, Anna 958
Phillipse, Adolph 265, 535, 639, 796, 960, 985, 986
Phillipse, Ambroase 897, 988, 1005, 1023
Phillipse, Frederick 782
Pier, Hans 971
Pieterse, Peter 1008
Pieret, Pieter 526
Pierson, Nathaniel 265
Pinhorne, William 413
Pit, Jacob 999
Pit, Jan 999
Pitkin, William 1040
Platt, Epinetis 138
Plenier, Cornelius 257, 384
Polam, Cornelis 956
Post, Cornelius 841, 883, 940, 960
Post, William 974

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.
Pouillon, Jaques 485
Pouton, Richard 257, 384
Pretty, Richard 202, 257, 384
Provoost, Abraham 983
Provoost, David..... 431, 442, 461, 596, 770, 819, 822, 853, 942, 959
962, 977, 991, 1020
Provoost, Johannes 257, 384
Provoost, Samuel 940, 959
Pruyn, ffrans 978
Quackenbose, Peter 948
Ray, Richard 984
Read, John 1020
Reade, John 853
Realomont, Jacob 965
Reed, Lawrence 265, 596, 654, 698
Rees, Johannes 970
Remsen, Daniel 982
Renslaer, Henry 596, 600
Reynders, Barent 491, 596
Reyserick, Renyier 962
Richards, Samuel 999
Richardson, William 138
Riddenhaes, Abel 971
Rieiner, Isaak D..... 953
Riggs, John 952
Ringo, Albertus 977
Roberson, J 265
Robert, Daniel 992
Roberts, Thomas 630
Robinson, Cornelius 375
Robinson, John 187
Robinson, John and Margaret 375
Robinson, Joseph 965
Romen, Peter 963
Rosevelt, John 752
Rosevelt, Nicolas 983
Rosie, Jean 978
Rosie, John 368
Rust, Nicolas 982
Rutgers, Harmanus 949
Rutsen, Jacob 791, 949, 989

Names of persons--(Continued):

PAGE.
Rutsen, Johannis 836, 902
Ryckman, Albert 202, 265, 978
Ryerse, George 982
Ryersen, Gerrit 265
Salm, Elizabeth 973
Salomon, Jacob 970
Sandors, Jacob 138
Schepmoes, Dirck 460
Schepmoes, Johannes 1008
Schermerhorn, Ryer 485, 952
Schuyler, Abraham 699
Schuyler, Capt. Arent 956
Schuyler, David 202, 368, 700, 835, 981
Schuyler, John 699, 952, 958
Schuyler, Myndert 600, 655, 699, 702, 796, 895
Schuyler, Peter 202, 265, 370, 761, 949, 950, 959, 960, 961
Schuyler, Phillip 770, 835, 981
Schuyler, Major 368
Sebring, Cornelius 431, 442, 461, 990
Sellick, Jonathan 1040
Sells, William 630
Shadwell, John 265
Sharp, Cesar 952
Sharpass, William 959
Shepherd, Ruth 984
Sherlock, Thomas 966
Sherman, Daniel 1040
Shoemaker, Egbert 796
Sickells, Zacharias 971
Skillman, Thomas 968
Shunemans, Herman 981
Shurmans, ffrederik 963
Shute, John, Children 969
Sickells, Lammert 967
Skoute, John 950
Skoute, Sarah 950
Slingerlandt, Cornelis 948
Sloss, John 873
Sloughter, Henry 221
Sluyck, Antie, Widow 970
Smith, George 873

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Smith, Joseph 257, 384
Smith, Jonathan 265
Soet, Albertie 962
Spicer, Samuel 138
Splinter, Abraham 963
Sprag, John 181, 1041
Sprong, Gabriel 974
Staats, Abraham 948
Staats, Jacob 965
Staats, Joachim 202, 257, 384, 463
Staats, Samuel 257, 384, 486
Steel, Sam'l 810
Stevens, Edward 138
Stevens, John 630
Stephenson, John 796, 976
Stephenson, L 265, 976
Stephenson, Thomas 534, 796
Stenwyck, Cornelius 138
Stokes, Elizabeth 956
Stoaks, William 967
Stillwell, John 990
Stillwell, Nicolas 265
Stillwell, Richard 138, 835, 902
Stoll, Joast 257, 384
Story, Robt 360
Stuckey, Andrew 984
Suedker, Isaac 973
Suydman, Henry 975
Swartwout, Anthony 257, 384, 971
Swartwout, Bernardus 980
Swartwout, Roeloff 257, 384, 980, 1008
Swartwout, Thomas 459, 980
Sweam, Barent 974
Swinton, Isaac 202
Symense, ffrederick 974
Symons, Gerrit 956
Symonse, Johannes 965
Symonse, Volkert 981
Syms, Lancaster 630, 956
Tarbus, Johannus 535
Tell, Anna, widow 977

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Teller, Rachel 976
Ten Broek, Johannes 981
Ten Broek, Wessell 265
Ten Broeck, Wessel 601
Ten Eyck, Belitie 980
Teneyck, Coonraed 911
Ten Eyck, Geertie 966
Ten Eyck, Johannes 950
Ten Eyck, Matthias 981, 1008
Tennisen, Dennis 265
Tennissen, John 265
Terbosh, Johannes 950, 990
Tenyed, Matthias 265
Theale, Joseph 265
Theobalds, John 950
Thomas, Sophia 971
Thomasse, Johs 970
Thompson, G briel 971
Thoorn, John 961
Thong, Walter 983
Tibout, Johannes 963
Titus, Teunis 969, 97-
Titworst, William 97
Tothill, Jane 95-
Townsend, Thomas 13
Toy, Daniel 954, 979, 98
Treat, Robert 104
Trevis, Phillip 96
Tudor, Mary 96
Turtle, John 53-
Tyse, William 96
Van Ale, Johannes 97
Van Ale, Lawrence 20
Van Ale, William 96
Van Arnhem, Sarah 96
Van Bleerkum, Johannes 97
Van Borsum, Wybrugh 95
Van Brugh, Johannes 18
Van Brugh, Peter 449, 600, 703, 728, 789, 796, 87
Van Boskerk, Thomas 96
Van Bounnell, Susannah 96

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Van Brunt, Cornelius 485, 975
Van Brunt, Joost 796, 975
Van Cleek, Barent 796
Van Cleif, Geesie 870
Van Cliffe, Deirk 768
Van Clifft, Baltus 535
Van Cortland, Jacobus 265
Van Cortlandt, Stephen 949
Van Cowenhoven, John Gerritse 975
Van Dam, Rip 431, 442, 461, 518, 548, 952, 960, 983, 985
Van den Bergh, Hubert 967
Van der Heul, John 752
van der Hoeven, Cornelis 959
Vander Lyn, Pieter 1034
van derPool, Gerrit 976
Vander Spiegel, Anna 970
Vander Spiegel, Henry 963
Van der Water, Benjamin 969
Van Deusen, Abraham 971
Van Deusen, Johannes 977
Van Doorn, Jacob 971
Van Der Veer, Jan 983
Vandewater, Benjamin 534, 796, 975
Van der Werf, Maike 964
Van Dyck, Hester ffranse 969
Van Dyck, Jacobus 951
Van Dyck, Mary 971
Van Dyck, Orseltie 973
Van Dyck, Tiek 970
Van Epps, John 138
Van Gelder, Johannes 491
Van Giesen, Johannes 491
Van Hook, Evert 491
Van Hook, Lawrence 491
Van Hoorn, Gerrit 990
Van Hoorn, Rutger 963
Van Horne, John 629
Van Inburg, Guysbert 984
Van Jurburg, Gysburg 491
Van Loon, John 951
Van Noorstrandt, Aron 968

Names of persons — (Continued):

PAGE.
Van Noordstrant, Jacob 491
Van Rausslaer, Killian..... 370, 535, 655, 699, 796, 895, 952, 961
Van Rollegum, Catherina 980
Van Schaick, Anthony 952
Van Schaick, Levinus 202, 961
Van Schoenhoeven, Jacobus 950
Van Shyven, Iba 964
Van Slyck, Cornelis 950
Van Slyke, Harmanus 955
Van Taerlingh, Jan 1034
Van Tienhoeven, Susannah 967
Van Tillbrugh, Peter 629
Van Tuyl, Otto 948
Van Veurden, Hendrick 980
Van Vorst, Jellis 956
Van Woghum, Peter 947
Van Zant, Johannes 1007
Veighte, Hendrick 485
Verbrakel, Gerrit 956
Verdon, Jacob 977
Vermillion, J 257, 384
Verplank, Isaac 202
Viele, Catharina 967
Viele, Elizabeth, widow 980
Viele, Gerret..... 491, 958, 967, 980
Volkertse, Dirk 974
Vorklain, Robt. 1040
Vosbrugh, Jacob 796
Vroman, John 978
Waldron, Johannes 491
Waldron, Lammert 975
Waldron, Sam'll 967
Waldron, William 920
Walters, John 699
Walters, Robt..... 486, 596, 630, 654, 695, 698, 727, 744, 819, 822
853, 942, 960, 985, 1020
Watts, Robert 770
Webber, Wolfert 187
Webley, Walter 138
Weekes, John 485
Wells, Phillip 138, 1040

Names of persons — (Continued): PAGE.
Weemes, Coll. James 958
Wendall, Abraham 770, 958, 978
Wendall, Johannes 202
Wendell, Phillip 977
Wenham, Thomas 476, 518, 548. 628, 630
Wessels, Dirick 202, 370, 535, 655, 699, 895, 947, 982
Wessells, ffrans 957
Wessels, Dirk, widow of 961
Wessellet, Major 368
West, John 187, 190
Westphael, Simon 971
Whitebeeck, Johannes 980
Whitebeeck, Volkert 980
White, John 947
Whitehead, Daniel 729
Whitehead, Jonathan 729, 957. 976
Whitehead, Thomas 729, 995
Wickham, Joseph 796
Wileman, Henry 959, 962
Willemse, Johannes 981
Willemse, Peter 981
Willet, Cornelius 961
Willet, Capt. Rd 596
Willett, Capt. Thomas 957, 976, 990
Willet, William 990
Williams, George 968
Williams, Thomas 257, 384, 485
Williams, Thomas 902. 965
Wilkinson, William 756, 966
Willse, Marte 975
Willson, Ebenezer 392
Wilson, Ebenezer 976
Wynantse, Melgert 202
Wyncoop, Evert 981
Wyncoop, Johannis 460
Wynne, ffrans 979
Wyngart, Nicolas 979
Woertman, Teunis 969
Wood, Susanna 963, 975
Wouterse, Gerrit 968
Wright, Sarah 965

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Names of persons — (Continued):		
Ydeson, Teunis		982
Young, Benjamin		796
Youngs, John		1040
Naturalization:		
act for	1683	123
of Protestants of foreign birth	1715	858
naturalizing certain persons	1718	999
special act	1719	1034
Navigation:		
law for encouragement	1684	165
act for encouragement	1715	866
Negroes. (See Slaves; Taxes.)		
New York:		
Dongan's charter	1686	181
buildings, streets, lanes, wharves, etc., in	1691	269
jurisdiction of mayors' courts	1692	305
ministry in, act for settling	1693	328
explained	1705	576
act to enable, to relieve poor	1695	348
to pay debts, erect public buildings, etc	1699	425
taxes and duties in	1701	449
act declaring and explaining liberties of, in relation to the election of magistrates	1702	490
better support of poor in	1702	507
act to enable, to raise money for necessary charges	1702	514
to supply vacancies in elective offices	1702	515
establishment of grammar free schools	1702	516
act to enable French Protestants to build larger church in,	1703	526
prohibiting distilling of rum or manufacture of lime within one-half mile of city hall	1703	538
for maintenance of minister in	1703	543
Church of England in, relative to	1704	564
act to enable mayor, etc., to carry on fortifications	1706	592
raising 3,000 pounds for fortifying	1706	593
to enable mayor, etc., to raise 600 pounds for necessary charges	1708	625
to oblige inhabitants to make good their quotas of taxes	1715	877
to enable mayor, etc., to raise 500 pounds for altering sewer in Broad street	1717	907
ferry to Long Island, act to regulate	1717	925
(See New York county.)		

	YEAR.	PAGE.
New York county:		
erection	1683	121
boundaries	1691	268
Nicolls:		
proclamation revoking Dutch government	1665	100

O.

Oil:		
act to encourage the making of linseed oil	1712	752
Orange county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act to compel owners of unimproved land to pay taxes	1701	473
to determine bounds of	1709	686
for destroying wolves in	1715	878
to enable Haverstraw to elect town officers	1719	1033
Orphans:		
law concerning	1684	154
Oysters:		
act for preserving	1715	845

P.

Pardon:		
of persons active in disorders	1691	255
act indemnifying certain person excepted from pardon of 1691	1699	384
Partition:		
of lands held in joint tenancy or in common	1708	633
continued	1715	882
revived and amended	1718	1006
Peddlers:		
act for licensing	1714	805
revived	1718	999
Perjury:		
act to prevent	1683	129
Pilotage:		
act settling	1694	324
establishing	1718	1001

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Pirates:		
act to punish	1692	279
for punishing	1699	389
Poor:		
act for maintenance	1683	131
for maintenance	1691	237
repealed in part	1701	456
explained and amended	1703	539
relief of, in New York	1695	348
act for more effectual maintenance	1701	456
better support of, in New York city	1702	507
Porpoises:		
monopoly of fishery of, granted to De Graeuw	1714	839
Post-office:		
law encouraging	1692	293
continued	1695	346
continued	1699	410
continued	1702	523
continued	1705	586
act for encouragement	1708	612
Priests:		
popish, act against	1700	429
Privateers:		
act to restrain	1692	279
to restrain	1699	389
Proceedings:		
in law, act to regulate	1684	14
judicial, act continuing	1702	52
Process:		
act continuing	1702	52
Proclamation:		
Nicolls, revoking Dutch government	1665	10
of Andros	1674	10
Province:		
division into counties	1683	12
Provisions:		
act relative to transportation of	1709	63
Public charges:		
act for defraying	1683	13

Q.

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Queens county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act for settling ministry in	1693	328
explained	1705	576
to prevent damages by swine	1708	616
revived	1714	811
to enable supervisors to repair or rebuild a county hall and jail	1708	621
for destruction of foxes and wild cats	1717	931
to prevent rams running at large in Hempstead	1719	1029

R.

Rams:		
act to prevent running at large in Queens county	1719	1029
Real estate:		
law for quieting title	1684	154
(See Lands.)		
Renslaerwick, Manor of:		
act for defraying expenses of	1705	584
to defray necessary charge	1706	603
Representatives:		
allowance	1683	121
allowance	1691	239
act regulating elections of	1699	405
repealed	1702	524
elections of	1701	452
allowance to	1701	466
number increased	1702	478
Revenue laws. (See Taxes.)		
Richmond county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act for settling ministry in	1693	328
explained	1705	576
to compel owners of unimproved land to pay taxes	1701	473
for building county jail and county house in	1704	573
to prevent damages by swine	1708	616
revived	1714	811
for collecting arrears of taxes	1714	809
highways in	1719	1024

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Rights and privileges:		
what are	1691	244
Rivers:		
casting ballast in	1684	167
Roads. (See Highways.)		
Roman Catholics:		
act against priests and Jesuits	1700	42[illegible]
Rum:		
act prohibiting distilling of, near city hall in New York	1703	53[illegible]
(For duties on importation see "Taxes," under various revenue acts.)		
Rye:		
support of parish church	1719	103[illegible]

S.

Sabbath. (See Sunday.)		
Schenectady:		
act for repairing fort at	1701	47
to furnish town guard with firewood, and to repair guard-houses and gates	1706	60
act for repairing fortifications at	1710	71
appropriation for defense of	1711	75
act for better repairing fortifications	1712	77
for repairing fortifications	1715	87
for allowance to representatives of	1717	92
for allowance to representatives of	1718	99
for raising sixty ounces of plate for	1719	103
Schools:		
establishment of grammar, in New York city	1702	51
Seamen:		
act for encouragement and protection	1695	34
encouraging	1700	43
revived	1709	68
restricting the granting of credit to, by tavern-keepers, etc	1715	86
Servants:		
fugitives, law relating to	1684	14
law concerning	1684	15
Settlement:		
act of	1683	13

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Sessions:		
court of, law for executing the judgment of	1684	163
altering time of, in Westchester	1684	169
remo.al from Gravesend to Flatbush	1685	176
establishment and jurisdiction	1691	227
jurisdiction	1692	304
Sheep:		
act encouraging return of, to owners	1718	1003
Slaves:		
law concerning	1684	157
duties levied on	1702	484
act regulating	1702	519
revived and continued	1705	588
revived	1719	1023
to prevent running away of, from Albany	1705	582
revived	1715	889
to encourage baptizing of	1706	597
not to be witnesses	1706	598
act to prevent conspiracies of	1708	631
duties on the importation of	1709	675
relative to	1709	684
continued and amended	1710	714
amended	1711	736
act for preventing and punishing conspiracy and insurrection of	1712	761
explained	1717	922
duties on	1714	803
not to sell oysters	1715	845
relative to duties on	1716	899
duty on	1718	1012
(For duty on importation, see Taxes, and the several acts for raising revenue thereunder.)		
Soldiers:		
act to prevent desertions	1699	417
to prevent desertions	1700	435
South Carolina:		
act relieving inhabitants from import duties for six months	1715	884
Specialties:		
assignments	1684	153
Staten Island:		
erection of batteries on	1703	550

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Stallions:		
act to prevent small, running at large, and to geld all horses undersized	1718	996
Suffolk county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act to enable Islip to elect two assessors, collector, constable and supervisor	1710	722
for raising arrears due to forces raised for expedition against Canada	1712	753
for destruction of foxes and wild cats	1717	931
Suits:		
act preventing vexatious, arising from Leisler's administration	1699	393
repealed	1702	524
Sunday:		
law against breaking	1685	173
act against profanation of	1695	356
Supreme Court:		
establishment and jurisdiction	1691	229
jurisdiction, terms, etc	1692	306
Swearing:		
law prohibiting	1685	174
an act to ease persons that are scrupulous	1691	257
Swine:		
act to prevent damages by	1683	134
law concerning	1685	177
act to prevent damages by, in Westchester, Queens and Richmond counties	1708	616
revived	1714	811

T.

Taxes:		
law imposing	1684	170
laws of 1690, Leisler's assembly	1690	218
for support of poor	1691	237
act explained	1703	539
law raising 2,000 pounds for maintaining 100 fusileers	1691	239
necessary charges in Albany	1691	243
law of 1691	1691	248
certain, to be paid over to Governor	1691	253

Taxes — (Continued):

	YEAR.	PAGE.
law of 1692 for defraying necessary charges	1692	287
continued	1693	325
continued and amended	1699	419
continued	1702	517
for allowance to Governor	1692	308
act for paying debts of government	1692	312
continued	1694	331
continued	1694	342
continued	1696	367
for raising 6,000 pounds to pay 300 men for defense of Albany	1692	315
duties on goods brought into their majesties beam	1693	322
act for raising 1,000 pounds	1695	352
raising 864 pounds, 15 shillings for maintaining company of fusileers under Major Schuyler	1695	354
for raising 700 pounds	1695	358
for paying 120 men for defense of province	1696	364
for raising 100 men for defense	1696	369
for raising a yearly rate to pay collectors	1697	379
raising fund for allowances to Governor and Lieutenant-Governor	1699	396
an act raising duty for defraying debts	1699	403
in New York city	1701	449
act granting additional duties	1701	467
continued	1702	487
for paying debts of government, incurred during Leisler's administration	1702	479
to raise 1,800 pounds for raising and paying 150 fusileers	1702	493
a portion refunded	1708	627
relative to	1712	775
raising 2,000 pounds for a present to the Governor	1702	508
raising 1,500 pounds for two batteries at the Narrows,	1703	350
raising 1,300 pounds for employing 100 men for defense of frontiers	1703	562
to raise sum for defense of frontiers	1706	598
raising fund for defense of frontiers	1708	607
to raise 253 pounds, 16 shillings to discharge Lord Cornbury from his contract with Mr. Hansen	1708	624
for defraying necessary charges	1708	628
levying 6,000 pounds	1709	654

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Taxes — (Continued):		
act levying 4,000 pounds	1709	669
for defraying necessary charges	1709	682
for levying 10,000 ounces of plate	1709	693
arrears, act to collect	1710	720
act for levying 10,000 pounds	1711	730
to raise 2,855 ounces of plate	1711	740
to compel manors in Westchester county to pay arrears of	1711	751
collection of dues in arrears	1712	757
act for supply to be granted to her majesty; duties on imports, etc	1713	779
laying a duty on goods sold at auction, vendue or outcry	1713	789
duties on imports, etc., levied	1714	801
explained	1716	899
act for a supply to be granted to her majesty	1714	819
duties levied on imports and exports	1715	847
explained	1718	1010
act relieving inhabitants of South Carolina from import duties for six months	1715	88-
compelling vessels to pay a certain duty	1716	899
explained	1718	1010
duty on goods sold at auction	1717	90-
revived	1719	102
act levying duties, etc., to pay debts of government	1717	939
supply granted to his majesty; duties on imports and exports, slaves, etc	1719	1013
act laying duty on importation of empty casks	1719	1023
Tonnage:		
act declaring sloop of Jacob Moene free from duty of	1717	919
declaring sloop Good Intent free from duty of	1717	919
exempting the Pink Charlotte from duty of	1717	919
exempting sloop of Col. Johnston's from duty of	1717	919
exempting the Leghorn, from duty of	1717	919
exempting the sloop Mary and Hannah from duty of,	1717	92-
Towns:		
rights confirmed	1691	22
may regulate highways, fences, etc	1691	22
act to enable, to build and repair meeting-houses and public buildings	1699	42

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Trade:		
law for encouragement	1684	165
Trespasses:		
act preventing	1699	401

U.

Ulster county:		
erection	1683	122
boundaries	1691	268
act to raise men in, for defense of Albany	1692	286
fences in	1701	451
highways and roads in, repair	1701	471
destruction of wolves	1701	472
Kingston in, act for regulating elections of trustees and magistrates	1702	488
act to oblige, to pay debt to Rutsen and Gerritse	1713	791
for repairing county house and prison	1715	871
for preserving deer	1716	888
for settling the boundaries of certain grants in Marble Town	1718	1008
Usury:		
act restraining taking of	1717	909
partly repealed	1718	1004

V.

Vacancies:		
act to enable New York to supply, in elective offices	1702	515
Vagabonds.		
act preventing	1683	131
to prevent	1691	237
repealed in part	1701	456
explained and amended	1703	536
Vessels:		
duty on tonnage	1709	675
relative to	1709	684
continued and amended	1710	714
amended	1711	736
to pay a certain duty	1716	898
explained	1718	1010

W.

	YEAR.	PAGE.
Weights and measures:		
established	1703	554
Westchester, Burrough of:		
allowance to burgess of	1705	586
Westchester county:		
erection	1683	122
time of sessions in, changed	1684	169
boundaries	1691	268
act for settling ministry in	1693	329
explained	1705	576
Eastchester in, declared a distinct parish	1700	440
destruction of wolves	1701	472
act to compel owners of unimproved land to pay taxes	1701	473
to prevent damages by swine	1708	616
revived	1714	811
to compel manors in, to pay arrears of taxes	1711	751
for destruction of wolves and foxes	1716	89[illegible]
support of parish church of Rye	1719	1039
Whales:		
cast on shore	1699	40[illegible]
Whaling:		
act for encouragement of	1708	61[illegible]
revived	1716	88
Wild cats:		
act for destruction of	1708	61
partly repealed	1713	78
for destruction of	1717	93
Wills:		
probate of	1692	30
Wolves:		
bounties	1683	13
act for destruction of	1692	27
for destruction of, in Westchester and Ulster counties,	1701	47
for destruction of	1702	49
for destruction of	1708	61
partly repealed	1713	79
for destroying, in Orange county	1715	87
for destruction of, in Westchester county	1716	89
destruction of, in Dutchess county	1719	109
Woods:		
act to prevent burning of	1710	71

Index to Colonial Laws of New York

Volume 2

1720-1737

Colonial Laws of New York
1720-1737

[*See "Names of Persons" for Name Index*]

INDEX—VOL. II.

A.

	Year.	Page.
Actions:		
act for preventing prosecutions by informations	1727	406
regulating the practice of law	1728	462
continued	1730	639
revived	1737	948
for relief of insolvent debtors	1730	669
in relation to levying on specialties	1730	676
for speedy trial of misdemeanors	1732	745
revived	1736	933
for relief of insolvent debtors	1732	753
for speedy trial of criminal, in New York city	1732	766
revived	1736	920
in courts of justices	1737	964
Agent:		
act discharging debt due to, at court of Great Britain	1726	273
to appoint for colony, at court of Great Britain	1726	365
appointing, at court of Great Britain	1729	530
to enable, at Great Britain, to employ persons to assist him	1731	729
Albany:		
act to require treasurer to pay for stockadoes in	1721	44
for repairing fortifications	1721	406
for paying for Indian trading houses at	1723	150
for fortifying	1724	215
to enable, to defray necessary charge	1724	222
to enable mayor, etc., to pay for two block houses	1726	306
for fortifying	1731	719
for fortifying	1734	839
for building wharf in	1734	864
(See Albany county; Albany city and county.)		
Albany city and county:		
act paying representatives of	1722	116
for clearing and laying out highways in	1723	156

Albany city and county—(Continued): Year. Page.
act regulating Indian trade in 1726 251
explained 1726 350
to enable justices of peace of Schenectady to build stocks, pounds, etc. 1726 304
for laying out highways 1729 515
continued 1735 906
to protect sheep 1730 667
(See Albany; Albany county.)
Albany county:
act to enable justices to regulate streets in Schenectady.... 1726 324
for destruction of wolves 1726 346
continued and amended 1728 422
for destruction of wolves 1732 750
for repairing certain road in 1734 856
continued 1735 906
(See Albany; Albany city and county.)
Assembly:
act for frequent calling and meeting of 1737 951
Attorneys-at-law:
act regulating practice 1728 462
continued 1730 639
revived 1737 948
Auction:
act of 1717 laying a duty on goods sold by, revived and amended 1720 34

B.

Bills of credit:
act continuing currency of, issued under act of 1715..... 1720 9
for further continuing currency of, to value of 6,000 ounces of plate 1721 45
continuing currency of, to value of 3,000 ounces of plate.. 1722 93
for making, and exchanging for torn or defaced..... 1724 198
continuing, to the value of 5,000 ounces of plate..... 1725 247
continuing currency of, to value of 5,000 ounces of plate.. 1726 295
for striking, to value of 3,000 pounds, for exchange for torn or defaced bills 1726 338
to continue currency of 1720 bills, to value of 5,000 ounces of plate 1728 420
for further continuing bill of 1720, to the value of 5,000 ounces of plate 1729 502

Bills of credit — (Continued): Year. Page.
act for striking, to value of 3,000 pounds, to exchange for mutilated bills 1730 648
for continuing currency of, struck in 1720, to value of 5,000 ounces of plate 1730 658
to strike, to value of 12,000 pounds 1734 885
to revive and continue certain, issued in 1714..... 1735 911
for emitting 1737 1015
Bail:
act in relation to giving special 1728 462
continued 1730 639
revived 1737 948

C.

Canada:
act for paying arrears of taxes for two expeditions to 1721 41
Casks:
act laying a duty on empty 1728 423
laying a duty on empty, imported 1734 852
Cattle:
act of 1718 for encouraging return of strayed, continued.... 1726 297
of 1718 for encouraging return of strayed, continued.... 1733 818
Charters:
Montgomery, of New York 1730 575
of New York confirmed 1732 752
Claverack:
act to prevent damage by swine in 1724 225
to prevent swine running at large 1728 424
continued 1730 641
revived 1736 924
Coin:
act to prevent importation of copper 1737 962
Commerce:
act relating to 1731 729
Commissioners:
appointed to let to farm the excise on liquors..... 1720 2
act appointing, to let to farm the excise of strong liquors 1722 105
continued and amended 1723 148
to let to farm the excise on strong liquors..... 1725 243
to let to farm the excise on strong liquors..... 1727 404
Cortlandt:
manor of, act for defraying charge..... 1737 960

	Year.	Page.
Courts:		
act regulating practice of law	1728	462
continued	1730	639
revived	1737	948
for speedy trial of misdemeanors	1732	745
revived	1736	933
establishing, to determine causes of forty shillings or less,	1737	964
Crimes:		
act for speedy trial of misdemeanors	1732	745
revived	1736	933
for speedy trial of petty, in New York	1732	766
revived	1736	920

D.

Debtors:		
act for relief of insolvent	1730	669
for relief of insolvent	1732	753
Deer:		
act for preservation of, on Long Island	1726	323
Desertion:		
act to prevent	1723	135
revived and amended	1729	501
revived	1732	748
to prevent	1726	348
to prevent	1734	858
Dogs:		
act to prevent, destroying sheep	1732	735
Dongan, Walter:		
act to enable, to sell part of his estate	1726	312
Dutchess county:		
act to prevent damage by swine	1724	225
for destruction of wolves	1726	346
continued and amended	1728	422
to prevent swine running at large	1728	421
continued	1730	641
revived	1736	924
for laying out highways	1728	454
revived	1732	749
for destruction of wolves	1732	756
regulating rut of wagons in	1734	834
to divide into precincts	1737	953

Dutchess county — (Continued): Year. Page.
act of 1719 to elect supervisors in, repealed..... 1737 955
leving out highways 1737 967
Duties. (See Taxes.)

E.

Elections:
act for frequent, of representatives..... 1737 951
Excise. (See Liquors.)
Executions:
act in relation to levying on specialties 1730 676

F.

Fences:
act regulating 1721 64
explained 1726 326
regulating 1728 481
continued..... 1730 640
relating to height of, in Kings county..... 1734 862
Ferries:
rate of ferriage between New York and Long Island..... 1732 807
Fires:
act for better extinguishing, in New York 1737 1064
Fort George:
act raising money to complete..... 1726 273
raising 200 pounds for repairing barracks..... 1728 498
Fortifications:
act to appoint commissioners for erecting, at certain places.. 1734 892
(See Albany; Schenectady; Oswego.)
Foxes:
act relating to rewards for destruction of..... 1723 163
for destruction of, in Queens county..... 1726 337
French:
act in relation to trade with..... 1727 372
Frontiers:
defense of. (See Albany; Oswego, etc.)

G.

Goshen:
act to prevent damage by swine..... 1735 919
Great Britian:
act in relation to trade with 1731 729

H.

	Year.	Page.
Hawkers. (See Peddlers.)		
Highways:		
act of 1703, for laying out and maintaining, revived	1720	1
of 1713, for repairing post-road from New York to Kings Bridge, revived	1720	6
revived	1728	421
revived	1736	923
of 1713, supplemental to act of 1703, continued as to Suffolk county	1721	45
continued	1722	94
to continue the common road from the ferry toward Bruckland	1721	63
for better clearing and laying out	1721	68
continued	1723	153
for laying out in Albany	1723	156
for better laying out in precinct of Schoharie	1724	227
revived and amended	1727	416
for laying out, in Suffolk county	1724	234
continued	1726	296
continued	1729	511
laying out of highway on east side of Kaghnawage creek	1726	347
act for better clearing, and laying out in Westchester county,	1728	446
revised	1730	644
revived	1732	741
for better clearing and laying out in Dutchess county	1728	454
for better clearing and laying out in Dutchess county	1732	749
for completing a public highway through Ulster county	1728	473
for laying out in Ulster county	1729	504
continued	1732	742
continued	1735	919
laying out in Albany county	1729	515
continued	1735	906
for laying out and clearing in Kings, Queens, Richmond and Orange counties	1730	659
continued	1732	749
for laying out in Suffolk county	1732	736
laying out in Westchester county	1736	935
laying out in Dutchess county	1737	967
Horses:		
act of 1718, to prevent small stallions running at large, revived	1726	297

Horses — (Continued): Year. Page.
act to prevent small, running at large..... 1734 831
for impounding in Kings county 1734 862
Hempstead Plains:
act to prevent burning old grass on 1726 307
revived 1732 747
to prevent sheep and cattle feeding on 1733 821

I.

Indians:
act for encouraging trade with 1720 8
continued 1724 197
continued 1725 248
for raising 500 pounds to make a settlement among the five nations 1721 409
in relation to trade with, and to prevent selling of goods of, to French 1722 98
relative to 1723 150
continued 1724 197
continued 1725 248
raising 500 pounds to encourage trade with remote nations 1722 109
for paying for wooden trading houses at Albany..... 1723 150
regulating trade with 1726 281
explained 1726 350
for regulating and securing trade of 1726 366
continuing duties on goods 1727 372
in relation to trade with 1729 535
trade with, at Oswego 1730 688
act to regulate trade with, at Oswego 1731 705
regulation of trade with, at Oswego..... 1732 788
continued 1735 907
act to regulate fur trade with 1737 994
Informations:
act preventing prosecutions by 1727 406
Innkeepers:
act to restrict sale of liquor by 1737 651
Insolvent debtors:
act for relief of, with respect to imprisonment..... 1730 669
for relief of 1732 753
Interest:
fixed at seven per cent..... 1737 980

J.

	Year.	Page.
Jamaica:		
act relating to vestry of parish of	1733	827
Judgment. (See Actions; Courts.)		
Jurors:		
act of 1699, regulating and returning good and sufficient, revived	1726	345
Justices of peace:		
act of 1719, authorizing to build and repair jails and court houses, revived, as to Queens county	1723	163
jurisdiction	1737	964

K.

Kings county:		
act to prevent damage by swine in	1722	95
to prevent swine running at large	1730	641
for laying out highways	1730	659
continued	1732	749
to protect sheep	1730	667
relating to height of fences and regulating impounding of horses	1734	862

L.

Lampblack:		
granting monopoly of manufacture of, to Susanna Parmyter,	1724	242
Lands:		
act to prevent tenants from committing waste	1724	206
for easier partition of, if held in common; and for improvement of	1726	329
confirming divisions of	1726	329
of 1699 vacating and annulling several extravagant grants, partly repealed	1733	823
for partition of certain tract granted to A., B. and C.	1734	868
Law:		
act amending the practice of	1728	462
continued	1730	639
revived	1737	948
Liquors:		
act appointing commissioners to let to farm the excise on	1720	2
exempting Gilbert Livingston from paying 3,000 pounds due from him for excise on	1721	51

Liquors — (Continued): Year. Page.
commissioners appointed to let to farm the excise on..... 1722 105
continued and amended..... 1723 148
act appointing commissioners to let to farm the excise of..... 1725 243
continued 1727 404
to let to farm the excise of, and declaring shrub liable to same duties as distilled 1728 475
continued 1729 503
continued 1730 643
continued 1731 699
continued 1732 733
continued 1733 819
continued 1734 849
continued 1735 862
continued 1736 928
continued 1737 941
to prevent sale of, to servants, apprentices and on credit, 1737 952
Loan officers:
act to explain duty of..... 1737 1040
Long Island:
act of 1717, for ferry to New York, revived..... 1726 298
continued and amended 1727 407
for protection of deer on..... 1726 323
ferry between, and New York..... 1732 807
Lotteries:
act to prevent..... 1721 61
Lyon dollars:
act fixing value of 1720 5

M.

Manor of Livingston:
act to prevent damage by swine in..... 1724 225
to prevent swine running at large..... 1728 424
continued 1730 641
revived 1736 924
Misdemeanors:
act for speedy trial of 1732 715
revived 1736 933
Militia:
act of 1702, for better settling, continued 1720 1
for settling, and repealing all former acts..... 1721 84

Militia — (Continued):

	Year.	Page.
act for settling, and repealing all former acts	1724	187
revived	1728	421
revived	1730	657
continued	1731	698
continued	1732	734
continued	1733	821
continued	1734	858
continued	1735	905
continued	1736	922
continued	1737	947

Money:

act fixing value of Lyon dollars	1720	5
to prevent importation of copper coin	1737	962
interest fixed at seven per cent	1737	980

Montgomery:

charter of New York	1730	575
confirmed	1732	752

N.

Names of persons:

Aawsen, Lawrence	493
Abeel, David	604
Abrahamsen, John	605
Adolph, Lewis	665
Adreanse, Gesen	942
Akerson, Thomas	517
Alexander, James	625, 743, 1016
Alsopp, John	69
Anthony, Hendrick	82
Apple, Johannis	517
Bagley, Timothy	317
Bagleys, Capt	493
Baird, Allexander	743
Baker, Samuel	729, 731, 1037
Ballereaus, Jean	299
Ballereaus, James	299
Bamfield, George	174, 270
Banker, Evert	493
Barbauld, Ezekiel	460
Barberie, Peter	127, 389
Barclay, Henry	92

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Barratt, William 114, 378, 493, 550
Barnewall, Richard 168, 313
Barton, Noah 447, 737
Bayard, Nicholas 581
Bayard, Samuel 13
Beadle, Joseph 820, 850, 903, 929, 942
Beek, Caleb 379
Beekman, William 82, 581
Beekman, Jacobus, Major 106, 149, 549
Beekman, Gerardus 183, 201, 604
Beekman, Henry Collo... 52, 80, 120, 455, 604, 650, 696, 869, 956, 968
Beekman, Johannis 377, 516
Beekman, John 82
Beekman, Gerardus, Jr..... 23, 145
Beekman, Martin 493
Becker, Fredrick 832
Becker, Johannes 416
Becker, Coenradt 374
Beker, Samuel 732
Bender, Margaret 665
Bensing, Derick 605
Bergen, Hans 660, 749
Bergen, Jacobs 660
Berthon, Michel 299
Besley, Oliver, Jr. 447, 939
Besly, Hester 418
Besly, Thauvet 418
Betts, Richard 68, 476, 660, 820, 850, 903, 929, 942
Bickley, May 171
Billopp, Thomas 1068
Binckerhoff, George 605
Birdsoll, John 309
Bleecker, Nicholas 900
Bleeker, Rutger..... 244, 401, 485, 537, 714, 788, 895, 1014
Bloet, Jong, Johannes 918
Bobine, James 592
Bogaert, John 605
Bogardus, Anthony 378, 492, 547
Bogard, Cornelius 378
Bogard, Benjamin 374
Bogart, Isaac 374

Names of persons—(Continued):

Page.
Bogart, Abraham 374
Bomper, Philip Jacob, Jr. 513
Bomper, Jacob 418
Bontecou, Timothy 605
Bonticou, Daniel 299
Bonticou, Marianne 299
Borkelo, William 660
Borrell, Matthias 299
Boss, Jacob 832
Bosch, Elsie, widow 37
Bosch, Justus 38
Bosch, Jurian 37
Bosch, Albertus Conradus 36
Bosch, Casparus 38
Bosch, Albertus 38
Boues, Elizabeth 164
Bovie, Samuel 505
Bown, Andrew 581
Bradford, William 147, 182, 183, 201, 340, 650, 889, 1038
Bradley, Richard 696, 758
Braines, Thomas 550, 793
Bradt, Arent 517
Brat, Eghbert 547
Brat, A. Barent 549
Brat, Bernadus 547
Bratt, Albert 374
Bratt, Arent 157, 376, 549
Bratt, Egbert 378
Bratt, Aukes 378
Bratt, Arent Samuelse 379
Brees, Dinah 127
Brees, Hendrick 127
Bronck, Peter 69, 73, 157, 516
Broughton, Samson & co. 956
Broughton, Sampson 868, 869
Brown, Benjamin 447, 935
Brown, John 605
Brown, Richard 901
Brusie, Claas 69, 156
Bryan, Alexander 235, 737
Budd, Joseph, Capt. 3

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Budd, Joseph, Major 68
Burck, Anna Maria 38
Burget, Conraet 69
Burgin, Hans 68
Burnet, Matthias, Capt 235, 737
Burnet, William 373
Burtis, James 309
Bussing, Arent 605
Butler, John 1068
Butler, Capt. 793
Buvelot, Jaques Gabriel 460, 513
Byard, Stephen 886
Cannon, John 81
Carcas, Abraham 299
Carec, Louis 374
Cario, Michael 513
Carman, Kaleb 309
Carpenter, Joseph 68, 660
Cartsens, Johannes Lorents 945
Cass, John Jurtk 381, 490
Cass, Jurie 347, 798, 908
Cass, John Turck 490
Casler, Johannes 492
Chambers, John 625
Chatfield, Thomas 235, 737
Christ, Hendrick 918
Christ, Stephanus 918
Christ, Lawrence 918
Claese, Lawrence 548
Clark, Nathan 935
Claudi, Jean 240
Clausen, Lawrence 375
Clement, Peter 378
Clement, Joseph 517, 549, 564, 793
Clerembault, Francis 240
Clinton, Charles 743
Clock, Marten 600
Cloet, Johannis 550
Cock, Thomas 505, 744
Coeymans, Peter 69, 157, 927
Coeyemans, Geertrud 167

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Coeyemans, Andries 167
Coker, Thomas 589
Cohen, Abraham Meyers 986
Colden, Cadwallader 212
Cole, Abraham 404, 476
Coleman, Richard 380
Collins, Mrs., widow 493
Collins, Edward 517
Collins, John, Capt. 375, 379, 493
Condee, Adam 548
Conines, Phillip 927
Conkling, Cornelius, Capt. 253, 737
Contyne, Peiter 505
Conwenhoven, William 660
Conyn, Leendert 516
Conyn, Leonard 157
Cook, Michael Henry 164
Corbit, Abraham 581
Corbet, John, Capt. 155
Corcilius, William 918
Corcilius, Peter 918
Corey, David 733, 820, 850, 901, 903, 929, 943
Cornbury, Edward Viscount 591
Cornee, Peter 379, 655
Cornell, Cornelius 154, 660, 749
Cornellssen, Gerrit 299
Cornwell, William 309
Cortelyan, Peter 660
Cosby, Governour 1036
Cosine, Cornelius 605
Couns, George Necol 665
Craller, Peter 832
Crannell, Robert 604
Cregier, Samuel 157
Creigo, Josiah 968
Crook, John, Jr. 3, 106
Crooker, William 984
Crolges, William 290
Cruger, John ... 3, 106, 125, 145, 183, 201, 243, 253, 604, 650, 886, 893
Cuddebeek, Benjamin 503
Cuyler, Johannes, Jr 539, 860

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Cuyler, Johannis 550
Cuyler, Abraham 547, 793
Cuyler, Cornelius 350, 790, 838
Cuyper, Cornelius 3, 106, 660
Cuyper, Cornelius, Jr. 69
da Costa, Daniel Nunes 418
Daniels, Arent 379, 549
Danielse, Daniel 114, 549
Danielse, Jan 517
Davis, Isabella 14
Davis, William 14
Daxstader, Adam 549
Daxstader, Juria 549
Debois, Domine 599
De Bovois, Charles 749
De Bruyne, John 581
Deegormoy, Dirck 548
Deeker, Johannis 505
Deemont, Dirrick 547
Dederick, Fredrik 927
De Duytzer, Dierk 750
De Garmoy, Jelles 548
D'Graef, Arent 376
DeGraaf, Abraham 376, 379
DeGraaf, Arnout 379
Dehoneur, John 1037
Dekey, Theunis 581
Dekey, Jacobus 164
De Lage, Peter 299
DeLancey, Stephen 340, 374, 732, 1037
Delancy, peter 581
Delange, Frans, Capt. 455
De Langloiserie, Piot 311
De Lant, Stephen 550
Delavall, John 581
Demyer, Nicholas 581
Dennis, George, Capt. 935
Denton, Daniel 850, 903, 929
De Peyster, Catherine 167
Depeyster, Cornelius 604, 893
De Peyster, Dirick 455

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
De Peyster, Abraham, Coll. 13, 96, 183, 202, 253, 271, 581, 847, 884
892, 1060
De Peyster, John, Capt..... 288, 350, 381, 401, 553, 714, 788, 790, 798
895, 904, 908
De Peyster, Abraham, Jr..... 96, 147, 277, 341
De Pues, Moses 69
Depuy, Moses 473, 505
De Scer, Paulus 299
Detters, William 378
Deuway, Jacobus 493
De Wandelaer, Johannes 69, 157
De Wandelaer, Viele 157
Dewitt, Jacob 750
Dewint, Walter 756
Dewint, John 665, 756
Dick, Dederick 986
Dick, Paul 986
Dickenson, James 68
Dier, Robert 378
Dissosway, Izrael 1068
Dongan, Walter 168, 312, 317, 320
Dongan, Thomas, Earl..... 167, 168, 312, 317, 320, 575, 590
Dongan, John 313, 320
Doughty, Francis 660
Doughty, Charles 68
Dow, Hendrik 157
Dow, Abraham 547
Dragaud, John 299
Drake, Jasper 935, 943
Drake, John, Capt..... 737
Drake, Joseph, Capt..... 63, 447
Duane, Anthony 380
Dugdale, William 462
Dumond, Baptist 505
Dunbarr, Robert 548
Durie, Charles, Capt..... 660
Durie, Jooste 154
Dusochany, Israel 126
Dusochany, Mark 127
Dusochany, Dinah 126
Dusochany, Elizabeth 126, 127

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Dusochany, Jane 126
Dusochany, Sarah 126
Dusochany, Mary 126
Dusochany, Job 125
Dusochany, Gabriel 126
Duyckinck, Gerardus 605
Dykmans, Capt. 76, 161
Egbert, James 1068
Ell, Johan Jacob 756
Elde, Thomas 380, 599
Elias, David 164
Ellis, John 82
Ellis, Hero 756
Ellison, Thomas 505, 743
Elting, Roeloff 505
Elting, William 476, 505, 820, 850, 929
Emand, Andrew 68
Ernest, Mathias 986
Evans, John, Capt. 211
Everitt, John 69
Evertse, Evert 547
Eyres, Thomas 127
Eyres, Mary 127
Fauconier & Co. 868, 956
Fauiere, James 418
Fauiere, Charlotte 418
Felinck, Peter 240
ffilkin, francis 850, 903, 929, 942
fflower, Joseph 447
ffly, Esopas, Clyne 869
ffletcher, Benjamin, Coll. 820
ffonda, Jilles 376, 548
Field, Robert 68, 660
Fisher, Archibald 380
Fleming, John 380
Floyd, Richard 235, 737
Floyd, Richard, Jr. 317
Forbes, Johannes 455
Forster, William 476, 820, 850
Foster, John 548
Foster, Christopher 235, 737

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Fowler, Henry 547
Franciscus, Johannes 756
Gallaudet, Elizee, Pierre 299
Garner, Lawrence 550
Garrean, John 127
Gerritsen, Arie 68
Gerrittsen, Ryer 485, 1011
Gerretsen, Samuel 52, 119
Gidny, John 447
Gilbert, Cornelia 80
Glen, Jacob 517
Glen, Sander 375, 556
Glen, Jacob, Jr. 551
Glen, Johannes Sanderse 114
Glundorff, Johannes 240
Gombauld, Moize 663
Governeur, Sarah 167
Governeur, Abraham ..... 132, 10[illegible]
Governeur, Isaac 167
Goutier, Daniel 499
Gumar, Peter 503
Gunter, Johan Fredrick 513
Graham, James 581
Graham, Adam 743
Graham, Augustine 869
Grant, Ebenezer 280, 603
Griggs, John, Jr. 660
Groendyck, Peter 376
Griggs, John 15-
Grodt, Harme 556
Groesbeck, John ..... 49[illegible]
Groesbeck, William 11-
Groesbeck, Nicholas 37-
Groesbeck, Stephenus 790
Groesbeck, Stephannus 350, 381
Grondine, John 832, 1069
Groot, Dirk ..... 379, 49[illegible]
Groot, Abraham 377
Groot, Symon 517
Haasbroeck, Joseph 69, 74-
Haas, Hans Jury ..... 98[illegible]

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Haasbrook, Abraham 943
Haber, Zacharias 832
Haesbrook, Solomon 505
Hagedorn, Samuel 379
Hait, Mr. 68
Halstyn, Abraham, Capt. 156
Ham, Casper 491, 550
Hammond, Thomas 550
Handenbrock, Sarah 132
Handenburgh, Johannis 52
Hans, Petri 347
Hansen, Garret 44
Hansen, Hans 350, 790
Hansen, Hendrik 69, 157
Hansen, Carel 69, 114, 157
Harding, James 63
Hardenbergh, John, Major 3, 106
Hardenbrock, Johannes 132, 604
Harris, Thomas 549, 550
Harris, John 600
Harrard, James 68
Haring, Abraham 850
Haring, Peter 3, 52
Haring, Cornelis, Capt. 244
Harison, Francis 52, 119, 505, 604, 743
Harvy, Cornelius, Capt. 404
Haskol, John 380, 743
Hausz, Johannus 83
Hawxhurst, Hannah 982
Hawxhurst, William 984
Hawxhurst, Sampson 982
Hays, Jacob 164
Hays, David 513
Hays, Judah 513
Hazzard, James 660
Hearing, Abraham 733, 820, 903, 929
Heathcoat & Company 956
Hector, Lovis 311
Heegeman, Frances 968
Helmer, Leendert 375, 547
Hendrick, Godfred 986

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page
Hendricks, Susanna 126
Hendricks, Daniel 127
Hendrickson, Jacob 68
Heerman, Henry, Capt. 968
Herckhemer, Johan Joost 492, 1009
Herckhemer, Joost 377
Hereinger, Nicholas 665
Hermans, Hendricus 154, 455
Heveland, Ebenezar 943
Heywood, John 743, 744
Hicks, Deborah 321
Hicks, Thomas 321
Hicks, Stephen 244, 405
Hicks, Isaac 3, 106
Hicks, Whitehead 321
Higbee, Samuel 660
Hock, Thomas 82
Hooper, Lettice 3, 417
Hoff, Jacob 969
Hoofman, Zacharias, Capt. 503
Hogan, William & Co. 491
Hogan, William, Jr. 375, 381, 549
Hogeboom, Pieter Meese 69, 74, 156
Holland, Henry, Capt. 492
Holsaart, Anthony 154
Holzapel, William 980
Honywell, Israel 447, 933
Hopkins, William 487, 537
Hornick, Nicholus 548
Howel, John 901
Howell, Theophilus 235, 737
Hubbard, Samuel 68, 660
Huisman, Abraham 833
Hun, Dirck 550
Hunt, Joshua 933
Huested, David 969
Huygh, Burger 510
Hyat, Caleb 447, 933
Jackson, Samuel 309
Jackson, John, Jr. 69
Jackson, James 233, 309, 660

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Jamison, David 79
Jamison, William 625
Janeway, Richard 731
Jansen, Johannes..... 3, 23, 24, 106, 115, 145, 183, 201, 230, 469, 471
Janse, Evert 548, 550
Jansen, Thomas 473, 505
Jansens, Roelof 161
Jay, Peter 1016
Johnson, Simon 1016
Johnson, Henry 126
Johnsons, Rooleff 76
Jones, John 380
Joost, Jan 347
Juffrows, Dennis Rallieby..... 508
Kalt, Jurk, Hans 376
Kass, Jury, Johan..... 517, 551
Kast, Jurik, Hons 551
Keer, Charles 793
Kesselaer, Johannis 551
Ketcham, Philip 737
Kettletass, Abraham 380
Keyserick, Reynier 69, 660
Kidney, Roeloff 376
Kineskerk, Johannes 416
Kipman, Frederick 549
Kip, Johannes 581
Kip, Joseph 183, 230
Kipp, Isaac 377
Kip, Catlina, widdow 471
Kip, Samuel 604
Kip, Jacobus..... 23, 115, 145, 180, 201, 469, 471, 601
Klebsatel, Andreas 986
Knap, Caleb 743
Knight, John 581
Kniskerne, Peter, Johan 517
Knickerbacker, Harman 161
Knickerbacker, Johannis 516
Kunnebackers, Harme 76
Lakerman, Abraham 3, 106
Landon, Samuel 737
Lansing, Johannes..... 491, 547, 793

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Lanting, Johannes 378
Lansing, Carrat, Jr. 375
Lashier, Johannes 299
Lassing, Peter 455, 968
Laturatté, John 1068
Law, Mary 726
Law, Andrew, Jr. 725, 764
Lawrence, Christopher 164
Lawyer, John 227, 517
Layer, Johannes 416
Lecount, John 244, 404
Lefferts, Peter 149, 244, 476, 820, 850, 903, 924, 929
Legget, William 447, 935
Le Heup, Peter 276, 365, 533
Lemontes, David 604
Lent, Hercules 936
Lent, Harck 447
Le Roux, Charles 889, 1016
Leuningbecker, Johan Phillip 240
Lewis, Leonard, Coll. 3, 106
Lewis, John 377
Lewis, Morris, Jr., Capt. 68
Linch, Thomas 904, 929, 943
Lissenman, Hane 986
Lispenard, Anthony 447, 476, 820, 935
Lithgow, Mr. 743
Livingston, Cornelia 119
Livingston, Gilbert 51, 80, 118, 452, 896, 968
Livingston, Philip .. 3, 44, 106, 114, 149, 350, 375, 491, 548, 564, 790, 793
Livingston, Robert, Jr. 52, 69, 119, 157, 340
Lodge, Abraham 625
Loon, David 986
Losie, Lowerens 968
Louis Dirck Vander Heyden 157
Low, Timothy 476
Low, Joseph 731
Lucassen, John, Coll. 68, 660
Luff, Gabriel, Cap't 68
Lurting, George 625
Lurting, Robert 15, 243, 374, 476, 603, 820, 850, 868
Lushar, Charles 986

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Luykas, Dirick 548
Mackoon, Samuel 68, 660
Macknight, Patrick 52
Makintash, Phineas 505
Malcolm, Alexander 814, 974, 989
Malleville, Pieter 164
Malleville, Jean 164
Man, Edward 853
Mancius, Georgius Wilhelmus 986
Mapes, William 660
Marche, Lieven 164
Marche, Dina 164
Marinus, William 377
Marinus, David 378
Marmer, Jon Josh Herg 551
Marselus, Ashwerus 379
Marshall, Jarvis 581
Marston, Nathaniel 603
Martense, Peter 69
Martinse, William 75
Martinse, Cornelius 75
Martinus, Johannes 164
Masson, John 164
Mebee, Abraham 379
Meese, Dirk 75
Melin, Simon 665
Mengess, Johannes 212
Melsbagh, Phillip 918
Melsbagh, Matys 918
Mercier, Susannah 418
Merrit, William 823
Meyers, Riht, Jorg 986
Meyendertse, Burgher 742, 743, 744
Michell, Adam 347
Mieler, Bartell 164
Miller, Stephen 447
Miller, Eliezar 901
Miller, Johan 986
Mills, Zacharias 447
Minne, Albert 476, 733
Mompesson, Roger 868, 869

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Montros, John 455
Montgomerie, John 596, 793
Moore, John 380, 550
Morris, Lewis, Jr 889
Mott, Adam 476, 820, 850, 903, 929
Mott, John 309
Mott, John, Jr 309
Murray, Joseph 625, 891
Myers, Salomon 164
Myers, Samuel 513
Myndertse, Johannes 379, 548
Muzelius, Frederikus 986
Neely, Samuel 743
Nelson, Frances 968
Nevins, Peter, Capt 68
Nevires, Peter, Capt 660
Newkerk, Garret 505
Nicoll, William 170, 315
Nicholl, Peter Coyman Renslar 517
Nicholls, John, Dr 52, 119
Nicholls, Richard 469, 604, 625, 1062
Nicholls, Andrew 493
Nicholson, Christopher 605
Noxon, Thomas 743
Noxon, Peter 605
Oosterhowt, John 750
Oothout, Volkert 539
Oakley, Miles, Capt 447
Osbourn, James 69
Palmer, Nehemias 447
Palmer, Silvanus 154, 850, 903, 929
Palmertier, Damon 455
Parmyter, John 78
Parmyter, Susanna 78
Parmyter, Susanna, widdow 240
Pawling, widow 956
Pearce, John 605
Peck, Jacobus 374
Peerse, Jacob 517
Pecheco, Rodrigo 731
Peck, Benjamin 81

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Pell, John, Junr. 447
Pell, John 935
Pellham, Francis 447
Pellinger, Fredrick 491
Penn, Christopher, Captain 106
Pelts, Hendrick 968
Perry, John 547
Peteritz, Jan Dewit 460
Peters, William 549
Petri, Joos Petri 377
Petri, Johan Jost 381, 490
Petric, Jan Joost 517
Petroze, De Witt, John 893
Pettry, Jost 551
Phillips, Ambrose 174
Phillipse, Adolph 68, 447, 936, 956, 968
Phillips, Frederck, Major 154, 340, 447, 604, 650, 886, 889, 936
Philipse, George 737
Philipsen, Jacob 378, 551
Pinckney, William 935
Pintard, John 605
Plat, Epenetus 235
Plat, Ebenezer 3
Popelsdorf, William 918
Post, John 235, 737
Powel, Thomas 309
Pratt, Anne 983
Pratt, John 309, 982
Provoost, William 660
Provoost, David, Jr. 125
Provoost, David 3, 23, 106, 115, 145, 183, 201, 230
Pruin, Samuel 492
Purdy, Samuel 447, 935
Puschart, George, John 418
Quackenboss, Peter 549
Rapelje, John 63, 660
Rarle, Ananias 737
Read, John 125
Reale, Godfrey 377, 491
Reeve, James, Capt. 235
Reile, Godfree 549

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Rejkse, Gerret 69
Remmick, Abraham 574
Remerse, Johan 83
Remsen, Rem 942
Reneau, Andrew 460
Reneau, Mary 460
Rensselaer, Jeremiah, Coll. 842
Renselaer, Henry, Jr. 1009
Repelie, John 68
Rhuell, Martin, Gustaph 986
Richards, Paul 127
Ridder, Gerret 516
Rightmier, Coenraet 832
Rivera, Abraham Rodregos 299
Robins, Jeremiah 309
Robinson, John 581
Rodriguez, Isaac Raphael 968
Rodrigues, Isaack 164
Roeters, Abraham 164
Rohefeller, Diel 986
Rombout & Company 956
Roomer, Johannes 374
Roorbagh, Johannes 299
Roosa, Arin 455, 750
Roosa, Adrian & Co. 956
Rooseboom, Robert 491
Rooseboom, Hendrick 491
Roseboom, Guysbert 549
Rosa, Aldert 505
Rose, Jonathan 660
Roseboom, Johannis 550, 900
Rosevelt, John 604, 803
Row, Christopher, Michael 919
Rutgers, Anthony 340, 604
Rutgers, Peter 380
Rutgers, Petrus 604
Ruttse, Jacob 52, 119
Rutgus, Petrus 550
Rutse, Cathrina 81
Rutse, John 81
Ryckman, Tobias 493

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Rykse, Gerrit 157
Sacket, Joseph 68, 660
Sacket, Richard 15, 868
Sacombel, Louis 299
Salisbury, Francis 69, 73, 157
Sanders, Capt. 157
Sanders, Barent 548
Savage, James 376
Schans, Christiane 374
Schenck, Johannes 68, 660
Schenck, Roelessen Martyn 154
Scheup, Peter 730
Schever, Jacob 516
Schieldorn, Hendrick 83
Schnog, Johanes 918
Schoemaker, Thomas 377, 491, 492, 549
Schoonhoven, Jacobus 516
Schoonmaker, Egbert 68
Schoonmaker, Freedrick 505
Schutt, Myndert 157, 516
Schuttes, Phillip 986
Scott, John 114, 604
Schuyler, John, Capt. 798, 895, 908
Schuyler, Hermanus 377
Schuyler, Jeremiah 377, 492, 539, 866
Schuyler, Phillip, Coll. 157, 516, 842, 891, 900
Schuyler, Abraham, Major 69, 157, 793
Schuyler, Johannes, Coll. 69, 157
Schuyler, Peter, Collo. 516, 869, 956, 1016
Schuyler, Nicholas 378, 384, 402
Schuyler, Myndert, Coll. 375, 493, 842
Seale & Pintard 374
Seaman, Benjamin, Jr. 309
Seaman, Thomas 309
Seaman, Nathaniel 309
Seely, Joseph 935
Sebringh, Cornelis, Maj'r 3
Sensenbagh, Jacob 918
Sharpass, William 476, 820, 850
Simonis, Harmanus 240
Simson, Joseph 164

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Sleigh, Charles 599
Slingerlandt, Cornel's 517
Sluyht, Hendrick 1068
Smeedes, Benjamin 505
Smith, Zacharis 665
Smith, Thomas 52, 660
Smith, Obadiah 235, 737
Smith, William 625, 891
Smith, Joseph 820, 850, 903, 929
Smith, Joseph, Jr 476
Smith, Cornelius 378
Smith, Edmand 235, 737
Smith, Mr 743
Smith, Jonathan 235, 737
Sooy, Yoos 164
Soumaine, Simeon 605
Spaler, Johannes 832
Spoor, Johanni 69, 156, 516
Spragg, John 869
Staats, Samuel, Dr 956
Stale, Rudolph 377
Staring, Adam 549
Staver, Booch, Jacob 918
Stellingwerf, Pieter 164
Stevenson, James 377, 895
Stephenson, Edward 943
Stevenson, John 68, 106, 244, 377
Stillwell, John 171
Stork, Samuel 731
Stradfield, George 731
Stringam, Samuel 405
Strong, Selah 235, 244, 476
Stouber, Christian 918
Strong, Selats 106
Stuyvesant, Gerardus 604
Suciter, Peter Jacobus 918
Suydam, Jacob 660
Suydam, Ryck 476, 749, 820, 850, 903, 929, 942
Swartwort, Jacobus 660
Switz, Simon 377
Switz, Jacob 377

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Sybrandt, John 418
Sylvester, Francis 853
Symes, Lancaster 379
Symons, Volkert 376
Symuese, Gerret 403
Tallman, John 68
Tappan, Jurian 943
Tapper, Jurian 904
Teller, Johanes 447
Ten Brook, Jacob 820, 850, 929
Ten Brock, Derick 288, 350, 401, 491, 714, 788, 790
Tenbrook, Wessell, Capt. 69, 244
Tenbrook, Wessell, Coll'o 473, 505
Teneyck, Hendrick 378
Ten Eyk, Coonraet 380, 793
Ten Eyck, Jacob 943
Tenbroeck, Johannes 491
Ten Broek, Samuel 516
Terbois, Johanas, Major 69
Terbos, Jacobus 850, 903, 929, 968
Teysen, Thomas 69
Thomson, Gabriel 13
Thong, Thomas 380
Thurman, John 605, 853
Timmer, Thomas 472
Timmer, Weit 918
Timmerman, Jacob 517
Titema, Johana Sophia, widow 164
Titus, Peter 309
Tomson, Samuel 235, 737
Townsend, Micajah 935
Townsend, Nathaniel 309
Traphagen, William 69, 154
Tredwell, John 68
Tredwell, John, Capt 309
Tredwell, John, Coll 669
Tredwell, John, Jr 309
Truax, Abraham 376, 492, 548
Truex, Isaac 376
Truxax, Jacob 549
Trube, Andries 164

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Turk, Augustine 378
Tuthill, Daniel 737
Tuthell, John, Jr. 901
Tymesse, Eldert 517
Underhill, Nathaniel 903, 929, 943
Underhill, Samuel 660
Valleau, Jesaias 164
Vanaelesten, Abraham, Capt. 69
Van Aelstyn, Cornelius 517
Van Alen, Peter 549
Van Alen, William 69, 157
Van Allen, Stephanus 516
Van Antwerpen, Daniel 493
Van Antwerpen, Daniel Danielse 377
Van Awken, Peter 505
Van Benthuysen, Garret 793
Van Benthuysen, Barent, Capt. 455, 968
Van Bergen, Martin 516
Van Beuren, Cornelius 516
Van Beuren, Maes 516
Van Borssom, Egbert 604
Van Brakell, Guysbert 491, 548
Van Brakett 376
Van Brugh, John 581
Van Brugh, David 726, 764
Van Buren, Marte, Jr. 550
Vanbrugh, Peter 114, 376
Van Campen, Jacob, Capt. 968
Van Campen, Jacob 455, 750
Vancleck, Johannes 942
Van Cleek, Barent 69, 476, 968
Van Cleek, Barent, Major 455
Van Cortland, Frederik 737, 936
Van Cortlandt, Mr. 650
Van Cortland, Phillip 447, 936
Van Cortlandt, Stephanis 835
Van Cortland, Stephen 36
Van Dam, Rip 374, 743, 793, 868
Van Den Bergh, Adam 547
Van Den Bergh, Wilhelmus 547
Van denbergh, Andries 492

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Vandenburgh, Henry 244, 476, 820
Van Dense, Robert Tewise 69
Vanderburgh, Frans 240
Vander Heyden, Johannis D 548
Van Der Heyden, Jacob 516
Vander Heyden, Johannes 376
Van der Heyden, Dirk 69, 157
Vandersyn, Peter 375
Vander Veer, Dominicus, Capt 68
Van der Veer, Dominicus 660
Vander Volgen, Cornelis 379
Van Der Zee, Wouter 517
Van Deusen, Isaac 516
Van Deuse, Tewisse Robert 156
Van Dycke, Cornelius 492
Van Dyck, David 537
Vandyck, Jacobus 375
Van Dyck, Peter 605
Van Eps, Baptist 380, 492
Van Eps, Evert 157, 379, 517, 548
Van Eps, Jan Baptist 550
Van Franke, Claas 69, 157
Van Gelder, Harmanus 604
Van Harlingen 164
Van Hoesen, Casper 156, 516
Van Hoese, John 82
Vanhorne, Abraham 374
Van Horne, Cornelis 13, 36, 180, 886
Van Horne, Gerrit 13, 115, 230
Van Horne, John 36, 132
Van Horne, Gerrit, Capt 469, 471
Van Houten, Roelof 69, 660
Van Kleeck, Barent 820
Van Kinswilder, Geertruyda 665
Van Kinswilder, Hans Willems 665
Van Loo, John 167
Van Ness, John 380
Van Nes, Cornelius 516
Van Ouken, Peter 473
Van Pelt, Aart, Capt 68, 660
Van Petten, Andries 550

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Van Ranslaer, Jeremiah 793
Van Renselaer, Stephen 895
Van Santwoord, Cornelius 164
Van Schaick, Goosen 250, 252
Van Schaick, Anthony, Jr. 69, 157, 516
Van Schaick, Cathrin 253
Van Schaick, Sybrand 381
Van Schoonhoven, Jacobus, Capt. 69, 157
Van Sise, Jost 551
Van Slyk, Harme, Capt. 69, 157
Van Slyck, Jr. 381
Van Soolingen, Johannus 83
Vansys, Joost 374
Van Taerling, Nicholas 299, 604
Van Taerling, Floris 164
Van Valkenburgh, Johannis 157
Van Veghte, Derick 516
Van Veghten, Dow 375, 547
Van Veghten, Volkert 69, 157
Van Veghten, Ephraim 375, 491
Van Veghten, Johannis, Jr. 548
Van Veghten, Johannes 381, 516
Van Veghten, Ruben 550
Van Vegten, Samuel 69, 73
Van Vleeg, Benjamin 548
Van Vliet, Jan, Jr. 505
Van Voorhees, Johannes 968
Van Voorst, Dirk 378
Van Vranke, Clase 517
Van Wagenen, Aert 505
Vanwoort, Jacob 379
Van Wyck, Johannes 832
Vanzandt, Garrat 375
Veeder, Albert 379
Vedder, Cornelis 379
Vedder, Hermanus 376, 492, 548
Vedder, Jacob 378, 549
Vedder, Wilhelmus 378
Vedder, Johannes 375, 416, 517
Vedder, Simon 381, 547
Vedderlin, Johannes 832

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Veldtman, Geertruyda 756
Veldtman, Hans 756
Veldtman, Maria 756
Veldtman, Hendrick 756
Verdon, William 154
Verkuyle, Nicolaas 665
Vernoy, Cornelius 505
Verplank, Jacob 379, 381, 491
Verplank, Gulian 377, 491
Verplank, Philip 835, 936
Viele, Cornelius 379
Viele, Louwis 69, 516
Viesser, Johannes 492
Visher, Jacob 550
Visker, Johannes 378
Vissen, Jacob 793
Visser, John 492
Voediren, Bernard Johan 83
Volentine, Obadiah 309
Volkertsen, Nicolas 68, 660
Vosburgh, Jacob 69, 156, 226, 516
Vroman, Peter 227, 416, 517
Vrooman, Hendrick 114, 375, 493
Vrooman, Hendrick, Jr. 375
Vroman, Adam 114
Vroman, Simon 376, 379, 897
Vrooman, Johannes 374, 377, 549
Vroman, Barent 548
Waldren, Barent 605
Waldron, Cornelius 374
Walter, Robert 125
Ward, John 447, 787, 935
Warner, Nathaniel 737
Waters, John 904
Webber, Wolfert 581
Weever, Jacob 517
Wempel, Myndert 377
Wemp, Barentse 376
Wemp, Hendrick 551
Wemp, Jan 517, 548
Wemp, John 114, 157, 380

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Wendall, Abraham 491
Wendel, Abraham Evertse 381
Wendell, Evert 485, 537, 551, 1014
Wendell, Evert H. 549
Wendel, Evert, Jr. 714
Wendell, Hermanus 378, 492, 562, 693, 712, 791, 797
Wendell, Jacob 384, 402
Wendel, John Harmanus 1009
Wendall, Johannes Harmanite 897
Wendell, Johannes 157
Wenham, Thomas 868, 869
Wenss, Jorg 986
Wesselse, Jacobus 164
West, John 581
Whitehead, Daniel 321, 660
Whitehead, Jonathan 68, 321
Whitson, John 309
Wickham, Joseph 235
Wickes, John 737
Wildman, Thomas 492
Wileman, Mr. 743
Wileman, Tho. 381
Wileman, Henry 743
Wilemans, Henry 743
Willet, Richard 52
Willet, Thomas 68
Willet, John 660
Willet, Edward 942
Willet, William, Coll. 154
Williams, Thomas 3, 106, 149, 309, 493
Will, Hendrick William 986
Williamson, Nicholas 660
Williss, William 68
Williamsen, Nicholas 68
Willis, Henry 309
Willis, William 669
Willits, Richard 737
Wilson, Ebenezer 132
Witbecks, Nikus Janes 76, 161
Wimpel, Myndert 379
Winants, Winant 1068

Names of persons — (Continued):

	Page.
Winne, Daniel	517
Winne, Peter	380
Winkler, Maria Magtelda	665
Winkler, Jacomina Geertruyda Isabella	655
Winkler, Herman	665
Wood, John	983
Woodhull, Richard	737
Wolff, Johan David	665
Wyckes, John	235
Wyngard, Luykers	375
Wyngard, Nicolaus	375
Wyngard, Suykas	376
Wyngaert, Abraham	491
Wyngaert, Johannes	547, 550
Yarington, John	942
Young, Hendrick	376
Youngs, Benjamin	235, 783
York, William	416
York, Wilhelm	227
Yung, Pilus	986
Ysaacks, Abraham	164
Zenger, John	299
Zenger, Peter	1038
Zeuger, John Fieter	164, 1017

Naturalization:

	Year.	
act naturalizing certain persons	1721	83
naturalizing certain persons	1735	918
naturalizing certain persons	1723	164
naturalizing certain persons	1724	240
naturalizing certain persons	1726	299
naturalizing certain persons	1727	418
naturalizing certain persons	1728	460
naturalizing certain persons	1729	513
naturalizing certain persons	1730	665
naturalizing certain persons	1732	756
to naturalize a certain person	1737	945
naturalizing certain persons	1737	986

Navigation:

act of 1715, for encouragement, revived	1723	134
revived	1728	425
to protect vessels navigating internal waters	1724	214

	Year.	Page.
Negroes. (See Slaves; Taxes.)		
New York:		
minister and poor tax in	1721	62
act of 1717, for regulating ferry to Long Island, revived	1726	298
continued and amended	1727	407
Montgomery charter	1730	575
act to prevent swine running at large	1730	641
to enable mayor, etc., to raise money for fire engines	1730	645
confirming its rights and privileges, and confirming charter,	1732	752
for speedy trial of criminal offenses under degree of grand larceny	1732	766
revived	1736	920
ferry between, and Long Island	1732	807
act to encourage Latin school in	1732	813
fixing rates to be charged for use of wharf called Burnett's Key	1734	847
for fortifying	1734	892
for encouragement of Latin school in	1737	973
to enable, to raise 250 pounds	1737	1061
for better extinguishing fire	1737	1064

O.

Oaths:		
act relating to Quakers	1734	828
Orange county:		
act to prevent damage by swine in	1722	95
relating to tenants of land in	1724	206
for destruction of wolves	1726	346
continued and amended	1728	422
to repair county house and jail	1727	414
to prevent damage by swine in Tappan	1728	468
continued	1731	704
for laying out highways	1730	659
continued	1732	749
to protect sheep	1730	667
for destruction of wolves	1732	750
to prevent damage by swine in Goshen	1735	919
to enable justices to build courhouse and jail	1736	931
to enable justices to build courthouse and jail at Goshen,	1737	958
to prevent swine running at large in	1737	992
all prior acts relating to swine running at large repealed	1737	992

Oswego: Year. Page.
act for defraying cost of trading post at..... 1727 372
in relation to trading house at, confirmed and amended.. 1728 484
in relation to trading house at..... 1729 535
to defray charge of victualing troops at..... 1730 688
to support troops at..... 1731 705
support of troops at; regulation of Indian trade..... 1732 788
continued 1735 907
act to defray necessary charge of garrison at..... 1737 994
Oysters:
act for protection of..... 1730 655
revived 1737 950
for preservation of..... 1737 1067

P.

Peddlers:
act for licensing 1729 571
revived 1732 758
for preventing selling without license..... 1737 988
Pheasants:
act to preserve breed of English..... 1733 825
Pilots:
act to provide, at Sandy Hook..... 1726 302
to enable, to establish pilotage between Sandy Hook and New York 1731 700
revived 1737 949
Poor:
act to prevent vagrants being a county, city or town charge.. 1721 56
Porpoises:
act granting monopoly of fishery of, to certain persons..... 1726 311
Practice:
act in relation to levying on specialties..... 1730 676
Process:
in justices' courts..... 1737 964

Q.

Quakers:
act granting privileges to..... 1734 828
Queens county:
excepted from act of 1703, in relation to highways..... 1720 2
act to impower justices in, to sell courthouse and jail, and build another 1721 50

	Year.	Page.
Queens county — (Continued):		
minister and poor tax in	1721	62
act of 1708, to prevent damage by swine, continued	1722	95
of 1719, authorizing justices of peace to build jails, etc., revived as to	1723	163
to enable justices to complete jail and courthouse	1724	231
for destruction of foxes and wild cats in	1726	337
for laying out highways	1730	659
continued	1732	749
to protect sheep	1730	667
R.		
Renslaerwyck, Manor of:		
act to prevent damage by swine in precinct of Claverack	1724	225
to prevent swine running at large	1728	424
continued	1730	641
revived	1736	924
Representatives:		
act paying representatives of Albany county	1722	116
for paying certain	1722	132
for paying certain	1724	230
making allowance to, of Suffolk county	1729	512
choice of, in Cortlandt	1734	835
act for frequent election of	1737	951
Richmond county:		
minister and poor tax in	1721	62
act of 1708, to prevent damage by swine, continued	1722	95
to oblige collectors and treasurer of, to pay annual rate of such county	1724	238
to enable justices to build county house and jail	1728	467
to prevent swine running at large	1730	641
for laying out highways	1730	659
continued	1732	749
to protect sheep	1730	667
for preservation of oysters in	1737	1067
Revenue laws. (See Taxes.)		
S.		
Saratoga:		
act to prevent damage by swine in neighborhood of	1726	301
Schenectady:		
act requiring treasurer to pay for stockadoes in	1721	44
to enable justices to build stocks, pounds, etc.	1726	304

	Year.	Page.
Schenectady — (Continued):		
act to enable justices to regulate streets, and prevent fires..	1726	324
continued	1729	510
making fence act more effectual in	1726	326
for fortifying	1734	839
raising 50 pounds for defense	1734	854
to enforce	1736	925
Schoharie:		
act for laying out highways in	1724	227
revised and amended	1727	416
Schools:		
act to encourage a high school in New York	1732	813
for encouragement of Latin school in New York	1737	973
Sheep:		
act of 1718, for encouraging return of, to owners, continued..	1726	297
to protect from dogs, in Albany, Westchester, etc., counties	1730	667
to prevent destruction of, by dogs	1732	735
of 1718, for encouraging return of strayed, continued	1733	818
Slaves:		
act of 1702 regulating, revived and amended	1726	310
securing duty on	1729	523
for preventing and punishing insurrection and conspiracy,	1730	679
of 1702, for regulating, repealed	1730	688
of 1708, to prevent conspiracies of, repealed	1730	688
of 1712, for preventing conspiracy and insurrection of, repealed	1730	688
of 1717, for explaining act of 1712, for preventing conspiracies, etc., of, repealed	1730	688
duty on importation	1732	772
act to lay tax on	1734	876
Soldiers:		
act to prevent desertions	1723	135
revived and amended	1729	501
revived	1732	748
to prevent desertions	1734	858
Stallions:		
act of 1718 to prevent small, running at large, revived and amended	1726	297
to prevent small, running at large	1734	831
Suffolk county:		
act for appointment of person to collect duties in	1721	38
relating to highways in	1721	45

Suffolk county — (Continued): Year. Page.
act relating to highways in, continued..... 1722 94
for laying out highways in..... 1724 234
continued 1726 296
continued 1729 511
to enable justices to build county house and prison..... 1727 411
making allowance to representatives 1729 512
to protect sheep 1730 667
for clearing and laying out highways..... 1732 736
Sugar:
act for granting monopoly of refining to certain persons.... 1720 7
repealed 1727 417
Suits. (See Actions.)
Swearing. (See Oaths.)
Swine:
act of 1708 relating to damages done by, in Westchester, Queens and Richmond counties continued and extended to Kings and Orange counties..... 1722 95
to prevent damage by, near Saratoga..... 1726 301
to prevent, running at large in Dutchess, etc., counties.. 1728 424
continued 1730 641
revived 1736 924
to prevent damage by, in Tappan, Orange county..... 1728 468
continued 1731 704
to prevent, running at large in New York, Westchester, Queens, Kings and Richmond counties..... 1730 641
to prevent damage by, in Goshen..... 1735 919a
to prevent, running at large in Orange and Ulster counties 1737 992

T.

Taxes:
act for granting supply to majesty; duties on imports and exports, slaves, etc..... 1720 16
relative to 1721 38
relative to 1722 92
laying duty on European goods..... 1720 32
of 1719, for granting supply to his majesty, repealed... 1720 16
for collecting and paying arrears of, for two expeditions to Canada 1721 41
raising 500 pounds to distribute among five nations of Indians 1721 53

Taxes — (Continued): Year. Page.
act relative to minister and poor tax in New York and other counties 1721 62
for speedy recovery of arrears of duties..... 1722 96
raising 500 pounds to encourage trade with remote nations of Indians 1722 109
raising 3,000 ounces of plate..... 1722 121
for raising 5,350 ounces of plate..... 1723 137
raising 6,630 pounds 1724 173
granting to his majesty the duties and taxes mentioned; imports and exports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc.. 1726 254
part repealed and amended..... 1728 426
explained 1731 704
act of 1728 repealed..... 1732 768
applying certain, to discharge debt due to agents of colony at court of Great Britain..... 1726 273
laying duty on certain goods used in Indian trade..... 1726 281
explained 1726 350
to raise 168 pounds, 16s. 5d. in New York..... 1728 469
declaring shrub liable to same duties as distilled liquors, 1728 475
continued 1729 503
continued 1730 643
continued 1731 699
continued 1733 733
continued 1734 849
continued 1735 862
continued 1736 928
continued 1737 941
raising 200 pounds for repair of barracks of Fort George, 1728 498
for recovery of arrears and for securing duty on slaves.. 1729 523
raising 730 pounds for agent at court of Great Britain.. 1729 530
to defray charge of victualing troops at Oswego..... 1730 688
to support troops at Oswego..... 1731 705
raising revenue; duties on imports and exports; negroes; distilled liquors, etc..... 1732 768
for support of troops at Oswego..... 1732 788
continued 1735 907
duty on empty casks..... 1734 852
act laying duty on goods, and tax on slaves..... 1734 876
for raising revenue; duties on imports and exports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc..... 1737 1047
to enable New York to raise 250 pounds..... 1737 1061

Tonnage: Year. Page.
act laying duty of, on certain vessels..... 1734 843
continued 1734 867

U.

Ulster county:
act relating to tenants of land in..... 1724 206
for constructing public highway through..... 1728 473
for laying out highways in..... 1729 504
continued 1732 742
for destruction of wolves..... 1732 750
to enable justices to build courthouse and jail..... 1732 759
explained 1734 837
to enable justices to finish courthouse and jail..... 1737 977
to prevent swine running at large in..... 1737 992

V.

Vagrants:
act to prevent, being a charge on county, city, town, etc... 1721 56
Vessels:
act to protect from unwarranted seizure..... 1724 214

W.

Waste:
act to prevent tenants from committing..... 1724 206
Westchester county:
act to empower justices to build courthouse and jail..... 1720 6
minister and poor tax in..... 1721 62
of 1708 to prevent damage by swine, continued..... 1722 95
to increase number of supervisors in..... 1722 130
for better clearing and laying out public highways..... 1728 446
revised 1730 644
revived 1732 741
to prevent swine running at large..... 1730 641
to protect sheep 1730 667
for destruction of wolves..... 1732 750
repealed 1737 1067
regulating choice of representatives in Cortlandt..... 1734 835
laying out highways 1736 935
act for destruction of wolves..... 1737 1067

	Year.	Page.
Whaling:		
act of 1708 for encouragement of, continued	1720	34
continued	1726	298
continued	1732	818
Wild cats:		
act relating to rewards for destruction of	1723	163
for destruction of, in Queens county	1726	337
Wolves:		
act for destruction of, in Albany, Dutchess and Orange counties	1726	346
continued and amended	1728	122
for destruction, in counties of Albany, Ulster, Orange, Dutchess and Westchester	1732	750
for destruction of, in Westchester county	1737	1067

Index to Colonial Laws of New York

Volume 3

1739-1755

Colonial Laws of New York
1739-1755

[*See "Names of Persons" for Name Index*]

INDEX—Vol. III.

A.

	Year.	Page
Actions:		
act to amend the practice of law	1745	469
reviving and continuing certain, in common pleas of Westchester county	1746	571
to prevent malicious informations in supreme court	1754	1007
to enable justices to try causes, from forty shillings to five pounds	1754	1011
(See Debtors.)		
Affidavits:		
act relative to taking, for use in supreme court	1746	546
Albany:		
act for building fortifications at	1739	14
to regulate fur trade at	1740	104
for fortifying	1742	230
to fortify	1743	284
amended	1744	384
raising 300 pounds for finishing fortifications	1744	442
(See Albany county; Albany city and county.)		
Albany city and county:		
act for rebuilding courthouse and jail	1740	80
for clearing, laying out, etc., highways	1742	262
amendatory	1743	338
for completion of courthouse and jail	1743	273
for recovery of arrearages of taxes	1744	382
to prevent running away of slaves	1745	448
establishing military watch	1745	496
amended	1746	598
military watch established in	1746	563
revived	1748	676
detaching 300 men for expedition to Canada	1746	595
for better clearing highways	1750	761
to prevent sale of liquor to Indians	1755	1096
for repair of fortifications	1755	1106
(See Albany; Albany county.)		
Albany county:		
act to encourage the destruction of wolves	1750	777
(See Albany; Albany city and county.)		

Appropriations. (See Taxes.)

	Year.	Page.
Assembly:		
act for limiting continuance of	1743	295
fixing places of election of representatives in Orange and Suffolk counties	1748	713
to fix place of election of representatives in Westchester county	1751	847
Attorneys-at-law:		
act relating to practice of	1745	469
empowering, to practice in mayor's court	1746	546

B.

Bail:		
act to regulate giving of	1745	469
Beef:		
act to prevent abuses in repacking	1740	77
duty on importation, repealed	1740	83
relative to repackers of	1744	346
Bills of credit:		
act to continue currency of, issued under Excise Act of 1728	1739	21
continued	1753	908
to cancel those of 1715, 1720, 1723, 1724	1740	82
to prolong currency of bills of 1737	1743	294
explained	1744	381
relative to	1750	784
for more effectually cancelling	1748	688
amended	1753	898
Boundaries:		
act to appoint commissioners to examine eastern	1753	912
submitting New Jersey controversy to king	1754	1036
Brandy. (See Liquors.)		
Brookhaven:		
act to enable inhabitants to elect two constables	1739	55

C.

Canada. (See French war.)		
Cape Breton:		
act paying 5,000 pounds toward expedition against	1745	450
Carpenters:		
act impressing, for expedition against Canada	1746	593
for impressing to assist in building forts at Crown Point	1755	1093
(See French war.)		
Casks:		
act laying duty on empty	1744	440
to prevent false taring of	1750	788
continued	1752	883

	Year.	Page.
Cattle:		
act for returning to owners	1741	199
Churches:		
act to enable Reformed Dutch churches of New York to dispose of Manor of Fordham	1753	983
Cider:		
duty on, repealed	1740	83
College:		
act establishing lottery to raise money for	1746	607
raising 1,800 pounds for founding	1748	679
revived and amended	1748	731
for vesting in trustees money raised by lottery for,	1751	842
for raising 1,120 pounds by lottery for	1753	899
raising 1,125 pounds for, by lottery	1753	930
relative to	1754	994
raising 1,125 pounds by lottery for	1754	1027
revived and amended	1755	1127
Constables:		
act authorizing justices to direct election of, in Dutchess and Orange counties	1744	414
Counterfeiting:		
act making, a felony	1745	517
to prevent importation or passing of counterfeit halfpence and farthings	1753	948
Commissioners:		
act appointing, to state the public accounts of colony	1748	692
to appoint, to examine eastern boundary of colony	1753	912
Courts:		
practice in mayor's	1746	546
affidavit in supreme court	1746	546
act to enable judges of court of common pleas in Orange county, to take probate of wills	1750	780
to prevent malicious informations in supreme court,	1754	1007
to enable justices to try causes from forty shillings to five pounds	1754	1011
Crimes:		
act for speedy punishment of petty	1744	377
for speedy punishment of petty, in New York city and county	1744	379
Crown Point:		
act for erecting forts at	1755	1078
explained	1755	1130
to impress carpenters and other laborers to assist in building forts at	1755	1093
providing for services necessary to erection of forts at	1755	1124
appropriating 8,000 pounds for expedition against	1755	1131

(See French war.)

D.

	Year.	Page.
Debtors:		
act for relief of insolvent	1743	312
for relief of insolvent	1748	694
for relief of	1750	822
to prevent frauds in	1751	835
continued and amended	1753	939
for relief of, with respect to imprisonment, in New York	1751	866
for relief of, in New York	1753	924
for relief of, in New York and Westchester counties,	1754	1019
to enable creditors to release, from imprisonment	1755	1099
Deer:		
act for preservation of, in Suffolk county	1739	58
to prevent the killing of, out of season	1741	196
to prevent killing	1750	778
Desertion:		
act to prevent	1746	538
continued	1746	606
continued	1747	648
Diseases:		
act to prevent, being brought into colony	1755	1071
explained	1755	1141
Dutchess county:		
act for destruction of wolves and panthers	1740	74
for better relief of poor in	1740	126
for destruction of wolves and panthers	1742	270
continued	1748	744
continued	1753	992
to prevent firing of woods	1743	318
for relief of poor	1743	333
continued	1750	784
to enable justices to build courthouse and jail	1743	336
authorizing justices to direct election of constables,	1744	414
for laying out highways	1744	418
to prevent damages by swine	1745	501
revived	1750	778
for completing courthouse	1745	503
raising 130 pounds for finishing courthouse and jail	1750	770
to appoint commissioners to regulate public highways,	1753	911
to raise fifty pounds to finish courthouse and jail	1753	941
for relief of poor, and for election of overseers of the poor	1754	1017
Duties. (See Taxes.)		

E.

	Year.	Page.
Excise. (See Liquors.)		
Exports:		
act to prevent certain	1746	569
to prevent certain	1746	570
to prevent exportation of flour	1750	788
continued	1752	883
to prevent exportation of provisions or warlike stores to Cape Breton, and other French dominions	1755	1121
to more effectually restrain exportation of provisions and warlike stores to French dominions	1755	1139

F.

	Year.	Page.
Fences:		
act of 1728 for regulating, revived	1739	53
regulating	1750	771
Flour:		
act to prevent exportation	1750	788
continued	1752	883
Fort George:		
act for repairing	1742	203
Fordham:		
act to enable Reformed Dutch church to dispose of manor of	1753	983
Fortifications:		
act for improvement	1741	134
for repair of certain	1742	203
for repairing	1744	339
to support trading-house at Oswego	1744	352
continued	1746	605
continued and amended	1748	736
continued	1750	781
continued	1752	885
continued and amended	1754	1009
for erecting and repairing	1745	452
(See Albany; Schenectady; Oswego; Crown Point; French war.)		
Frauds:		
act to prevent, by debtors	1751	835
continued and amended	1753	939
to prevent, by mortgages	1753	957
French war:		
act giving reward to Indians for scalps of enemy	1746	540
to prevent exportation of arms, etc.	1746	569
to prevent exportation of arms, etc.	1746	570
for encouraging volunteers to enlist in expedition against Canada	1746	574
raising 40,000 pounds for expedition against Canada,	1746	577

	Year.	Page.
French war — (Continued):		
act impressing carpenters, laborers, etc., for expedition against Canada	1746	833
detaching 300 men from Albany for expedition against Canada	1746	595
making provision for maintenance of troops on expedition to Canada	1746	634
for purchasing provisions for expedition to Canada,	1747	641
for purchasing provisions for eight companies for expedition against Canada	1747	656
raising 28,000 pounds for defense of frontiers	1747	660
for payment of forces on frontier	1748	733
paying 5,000 pounds toward assisting Virginia and Pennsylvania to dispossess French and Indians on Ohio river	1754	998
raising 45,000 pounds for defense	1755	1038
to restrain the sending of provisions to French ports,	1755	1050
continued	1755	1077
for paying eight companies to assist in erecting forts near Crown Point	1755	1078
explained	1755	1130
for impressing carpenters and other laborers to assist in building forts at Crown Point	1755	1093
to prevent the exportation of provisions or warlike stores to Cape Breton and other French dominions,	1755	1121
providing for services necessary to erection of forts at Crown Point	1755	1124
raising 8,000 pounds to assist commissioners in expedition against Crown Point	1755	1131
more effectually to restrain exportation of provisions and warlike stores to French dominions	1755	1139
Frontiers:		
defense of		
(See Albany; Oswego; Crown Point; Fortifications.)		

G.

Gaming:		
act to restrain disorderly and gaming-houses	1741	194
to restrain disorderly and gaming-houses	1745	460
Goshen:		
act to enable, to elect two additional constables	1743	326
Government:		
act for securing his majesty's	1744	424
Governor:		
act for building house for	1744	339

H.

Hawkers. (See Peddlers.)

	Year.	Page.
Hempstead Plains:		
act of 1726 to prevent burning old grass on, continued...	1739	57
continued . . .	1750	787
of 1733, to prevent sheep and cattle feeding on, revived . . .	1739	64
of 1733, to prevent cattle and sheep feeding on, continued . .	1750	760
Highways:		
act of 1732, for laying out, in Suffolk county, continued..	1739	54
amended . . .	1745	459
amended . . .	1750	776
of 1730, for laying out, in Kings, Queens, Richmond and Orange counties, continued	1739	55
to keep in repair the post road from New York to Kings Bridge	1741	162
to alter certain	1741	198
for better clearing in Albany	1742	262
amended	1743	338
for laying out, in Ulster county	1743	327
continued	1750	761
explaining act of 1730, for the laying out of, in Kings, Queens, Richmond and Orange counties.....	1744	349
amending act of 1736, for laying out highways in Westchester county	1744	350
for laying out, in Dutchess county	1744	418
for laying out, in Westchester county.....	1745	474
amended	1750	829
for laying out, in Kings, Queens, Richmond and Orange counties	1745	482
for better clearing, in Albany city and county	1750	761
for better clearing, in Ulster county.....	1751	848
to appoint commissioners in Dutchess county.....	1752	911

I.

Indians:		
act to regulate fur trade with, at Albany.....	1740	104
for relief of	1741	147
to regulate fur trade at Albany.....	1742	241
giving reward to, for scalps of the enemy.....	1746	540
regulating trade	1748	729
paying 5,000 pounds to dispossess, of lands on Ohio river	1754	998
to prohibit sale of liquor to, and to regulate trade with	1755	1096

	Year.	Page.
Innkeepers:		
act of 1737, restricting sale of liquor by, revived	1741	166
to restrain, from selling liquor to servants or on credit	1750	756
Insolvent debtors. (See Debtors.)		

J.

Judgment. (See Actions; Courts.)		
Jurors:		
act for returning of able and sufficient	1741	185
continued	1746	599
Justices of peace:		
act to enable, to try causes from forty shillings to five pounds	1754	1011

K.

Kings county:		
act of 1730, to prevent swine running at large in, revived,	1739	1
of 1730, for laying out highways in, continued	1739	55
explaining act of 1730, for laying out of highways in,	1744	349
for laying out highways in	1745	482
Kingston:		
act to enable, to elect an additional supervisor	1743	320

L.

Lamps:		
act to prevent the breaking of, in New York	1751	855
continued	1754	993
Lands:		
act for paying quit rents, and for partition of	1742	209
amended	1744	400
for more easy collecting of quit rents	1755	1107
Law:		
act to amend the practice of	1745	469
for publication of, from 1691-1741	1741	192
to revise, digest and print laws of colony	1750	832
Legacies:		
act for more speedy recovery	1743	309
Liquors:		
act of 1713, for laying a duty of excise on, continued	1739	21
continued	1753	908
to let to farm the excise on	1739	50
for letting to farm the excise of	1740	70
to let to farm the excise on	1741	152
of 1737, to prevent sale of, to servants, apprentices and on credit, revived	1741	166
to let to farm the excise of	1742	225
to let to farm the excise of	1743	278

	Year.	Page.
Liquors — (Continued):		
act to let to farm the excise of	1744	372
to let to farm the excise on	1745	463
to let to farm the excise on	1746	599
to let to farm the excise on	1747	649
to let to farm the excise of	1748	738
to let to farm the excise	1750	746
to restrain tavern and inukeepers from selling to servants or on large credit	1750	756
to regulate gauging	1750	828
continued	1752	881
to let to farm the excise	1751	857
to let to farm the excise	1752	886
to regulate the collecting the duty of excise on	1753	951
to regulate the collecting of the duty of excise on	1754	1000
to prevent sale of, to Indians	1755	1096
Lottery:		
act raising money by, in New York	1746	528
relative to	1746	543
relative to	1746	545
drawing of	1746	573
raising 2,250 pounds to found college	1746	607
to prevent private	1747	675
raising 1,800 pounds for college	1748	679
revived and amended	1748	731
raising 1,120 pounds by, for college	1753	899
raising 1,125 pounds for founding college	1753	930
relative to	1754	994
for raising 1,125 pounds by, for college	1754	1027
revived and amended	1755	1127

M.

Malicious information:		
act to prevent	1754	1007
Manor of Livingston:		
act to prevent firing the woods	1743	318
to prevent damage by swine	1752	881
Military watches:		
act for more equal keeping of, in New York	1741	148
Militia:		
act to regulate	1739	3
of 1724, for settling and repealing former acts, continued and amended	1740	69
continued and amended	1741	168
continued and amended	1742	224
for better regulating	1743	296
for better regulating	1744	385
continued	1745	510

Militia — (Continued): Year. Page.
act for regulating 1746 511
continued and amended 1746 621
continued and amended 1747 648
revived 1753 962
continued 1754 1016
for regulating 1755 1051
Molasses:
act to regulate gauging 1750 828
continued 1752 881
Money:
act relative to counterfeiting 1745 511
to prevent importation of counterfeit half-pence and farthings 1753 948
Mortgages:
act to prevent frauds by mortgages 1753 957

N.

Names of persons:
Abeel, David 808
Abel, Jacob 1075
Abrahams, Jacob 804
Alendorph, Henry 1075
Anderson, John 820
Andler, Moise 623, 624, 625
Angle, Coenradt 1075
Antonidies, John 797
Appler, Adam 1075
Archer, John 985
Armbrister, Christopher 1075
Asher, Adam 1075
Ayscough, John 640, 722, 800, 801, 802
Backus, John 1075
Bahene, Thomas 51, 52
Baker, Samuel 445
Baker, William 445
Balding, Joseph 788
Bamper, Lodwyck 820
Bamper, Margaret 820
Bancker, Christopher 1043
Barbarie, Mr. 321
Barclay, Henry, Rev 43, 131, 172, 178, 235, 240, 288, 293, 345, 432, 436, 489, 493, 629, 634
Barclay, John 762
Barentsewymp, Jan. 763
Barret, Robert 704, 804
Bartow, Anthony 830
Basset, Michael 43

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Bayard, John 849
Bayard, Colonel Nicholas 985, 990, 992
Bayard, Stephen 66, 451
Beadle, Joseph 952, 954
Beame, Adam 911
Becker, Isaac 705
Becker, Johannes 763
Becket, John 796
Beekman, Gerrardus 320
Beekman, Henrick 263, 412, 762
Beekman, Colonel Henry..... 418, 419, 452, 453, 508, 703, 707, 708
Beekman, John Martin 887
Bell, Henry 1075
Benedict, Peter 475, 830
Beneway, Peter 263, 709, 762
Benham, John 797
Benham, Joseph 797
Besley, Oliver, Jr. 475
Bevier, Samuel 328
Bidder, Richard 806
Biggs, Nathaniel 747
Birdsal, Nathan 911
Blakny, Colonel, Hon. 66
Blanchard, Francois 623, 624, 625
Blane, Thomas 71, 72
Blauvelt, David..... 226, 279, 280, 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Blauvelt, Jacobus 373, 374
Bleecker, Anthony 489, 493
Bleeker, Jacobus 235, 288, 431, 488, 629
Bleeker, Nicholas 707, 804, 805, 922
Bleeker, John 782, 1009
Bloom, Abraham..... 600, 601, 650, 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Bloom, Daniel 739, 796
Bogardus, Evart 464, 465
Bogardus, Herman 708
Bogert, Isaac 709
Bogert, Henrick 791
Bogert, Benjamin 811
Bogert, Johannes 747, 858, 859, 887, 888
Bonnain, Elias 820
Bourdett, Judith 799
Bosch, Jaspar 454
Bowin, Ryer 802, 810, 919, 920
Braambos, William 623, 624, 625
Braambos, Wm., Jr. 623, 624, 625
Braambos, Willemina 623, 624, 625

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Braddock, Major-General 1125
Bradford, William 27, 30, 42, 47, 130, 173, 236, 289
Bradt, Arent 263, 555, 640, 701
Bradt, Bernardus 641, 805
Bradt, Johannes Arentse 763
Brass, Adolph.... 433, 490, 630, 650, 719, 739, 747, 795, 816, 858, 887
Bratt, Andries 117, 543, 554, 555, 701, 710
Bratt, Anthony 631, 634
Bratt, Rebecca, widow..... 631, 634
Brewington, Jacob 747, 858, 887, 888
Broadhead, Captain Daniel 328, 848
Broadhead, Charles 848
Bronk, Casparis 263
Brough, Matthew 1075
Brower, William 264, 763
Brown, Benjamin 350, 887
Brown, Benjamin, Jr. 747
Brown, John, Captain 166
Brown, James, Jr. 475, 830, 888
Brown, Jonathan 830
Brown, Samuel 412, 453, 630, 632, 720, 795
Brownjohn, Dr. William 800
Brunning, Dr. Joseph 800
Bruyan, Saphrin 747
Bruyan, Jacobus, Jr. 328, 849
Brush, Isaac 373, 650, 739
Budd, Underhill 747, 830, 887, 888
Burden, Samuel 1001, 1003
Burgert, Jan. 701
Burling, John 830
Burns, Samuel 763
Burnet, John 864, 865
Buttler, John 279, 280, 373, 739
Buttler, Walter 413
Bury, John 820
Byard, Captain John 328
Cantine, Peter 328, 849
Carman, John 911
Carman, Silus 58
Carr, Charles 556
Casset, Joseph 820
Charles, Robert 721, 796, 818, 875, 895
Chambers, Abraham Gaesbeck, Col. 458, 555
Chambers, John 874, 894
Church, James 807
Clarke, Hide 254

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Clarke, Secretary 131
Clarkson, David 25, 83, 1091
Clausen, Lawrence 41, 46, 129, 172, 235
Clement, Moses 454
Clinton, Gov. 407
Clute, Waldron 631, 634, 762, 803
Clopper, Cornelius, Jr. 100, 1003
Cockerofft, William 1126
Colden, Alexander 328, 849
Colden, Cadwallader 320
Cole, Lambert 631, 634
Collins, Edward, Major..... 263, 552, 553, 554, 556, 557, 558, 592, 640
646, 667, 668, 711, 712, 722, 726, 727, 728, 729, 734, 735, 810
Colon, John 820
Colonge, Mary Elizabeth 878
Combs, Paul 413
Combs, William 809
Conckling, John 720
Conyn, Casparus 262, 762
Conyn, Loendert 262, 701, 762
Conyn, Peter 919
Conzyn, Gerrit 145
Cook, John George 623, 624, 625
Cordt, Marchand 820
Corey, David 71, 72, 198
Cornn, Peter 709
Cornell, Mr. 174
Cornell, William 788
Cosby, Capt. 240
Cossman, Johannis 878
Cramer, Christopher 1075
Crane, Andrew 865
Crannel, Catharine, widow 175, 178
Crapser, Casper 1075
Crapser, Isaac 1075
Crapser, John 1075
Crapser, Uldrick 1075
Crawford, Hugh 411, 508
Crawley, Richard 923
Crespel, Anthony 327, 848
Crew, Mary 799
Cronkhite, Jacob 806
Cruger, Henry 146, 559, 688, 912
Cruger, John 15, 140, 203, 206, 237, 345, 672
Cryger, Samuel 763

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Cunningham, George 146
Cuyler, Cornelius.... 664, 667, 668, 707, 712, 722, 726, 727, 728, 734
735, 803, 922
Cuyler, John I.... 575, 582, 585, 635, 639, 646, 647, 656, 658, 659, 723
812, 1127, 1129
Cuyler, Abraham 922
Davenport, Thomas 418, 911
De Beavois, Jacobus 153, 226, 279, 280, 373
De Beavois, Jacobus, Jr. 373
De Bois, Benjamin 762
De Frest, Marte 704
Dejo, Abraham 849
De Joncourt, Peter 811
Dekey Thomas Collo 555
De Lancey, James..... 40, 45, 128, 173, 235, 289, 432, 489, 529, 718
764, 816, 830, 874, 894, 1091
De Lancey, Oliver 1047, 1086, 1124, 1126, 1129
Delange, Arij Jonas 1017
Dela Vernge, Nicholas 911
Dennis, George 475, 830
De Peyster, Abraham.... 27, 43, 47, 130, 176, 238, 291, 431, 488, 559
632, 669, 720, 819, 877, 895, 1047
De Peyster, Cornelius 15
De Peyster, John.... 108, 230, 245, 344, 356, 412, 452, 453, 509, 708
723, 724, 782, 922, 1009, 1010, 1127
De Peyster, Isaac..... 586, 587, 667, 669, 1047
Depue, Jacobus 328, 849
De Ridder, Gerrit 762
De Ridder, Killian 762
Deventer, Barent 797
Dewandelaer, Johannus 263, 762
Dewit, Egbert 328, 849
Dewit, Henry 887, 888
Dewit, Johannus 848
Dewit, Terck, Capt. 327, 848
Dewit, Terck, Jr. 464, 465
Dewint, Pieter 443, 444
Dies, John 1043, 1044
Dickinson, James, Jr. 418, 911
Disch, Johan Baltus 1075
Dow, Abraham 71, 464, 465, 703, 804
Dow, Peter 811, 919
Dow, Volkert Peter 1009
Dubois, Cornelius 328, 849
Dubois, Hendrickus 279, 280

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Dubois, Matthew, Jr. 464, 465
Duke, Manuel Gonsalls 328, 849
Dunbar, Col 1129
Duncan, George.... 42, 47, 130, 131, 174, 239, 240, 290, 293, 433, 434
490, 491, 493, 631, 634, 720, 818, 819
Duncan, James 418
Dunscomb, John 441
Dunscomb, Richard 411, 508, 639
Dunscomb, Samuel 441
Durham, Richard 411, 508, 639
Durland, John 58, 788
Duten, Chas. John 820
Ebert, Adam 623, 624, 625
Egberts, Benjamin 703
Egberts, Egbert Benjamin 413
Egberts, James 952, 954
Ellis, Thomas 226
Ellisson, Capt. Thomas 328, 849
Elton, John 887, 888
Everitt, Clere.... 600, 601, 650, 739, 747, 858, 859, 887, 888, 952, 954
1001, 1003
Faviere, Charlotte 798
Felling, Hendrick 763
Felthuysen, Christopher 1075
Felthuysen, John George 1075
Field, Samuel 911
Filkins, Frances 503
Fitch, Eleazar, Major 1126
Fish, Samuel, Capt. 153
Flaake, Arendt 820
Floyd, Richard 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Fonda, Abraham 709, 805, 920
Fonda, Isaac 706
Forbes, Joseph 799
Forbes, Mary 799
Fort, Abraham 709, 923
Fort, Jacob 263, 762
Fort, John 923
Fort, Johannis Ab. 923
Fort, Nicholas 811
Forster, Jacob Christopher 623, 624, 625
Fowler, John 475
Frere, Abraham 419
Frere, Hugh 321
Fritz, Hendrick 1075

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Fry, Hendrick 264, 724
Fryer, William 631, 634
Gale, Moses 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Gale, Samuel..... 51, 52, 226, 279, 280, 373, 374, 464, 465, 650
Gale, Thomas 555
Galler, Martin 1075
Garde, John 623, 624, 625
Garland, Thomas 321
Garreau, Mary 799
Gautier, Daniel 42
Gedney, John 830
Giebert, Joslah 475, 830
Glemare, Peter 328, 849
Gilbert, William 279, 280, 373
Gilkirst, Cornellus 808
Gilston, Hugh 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Girard, Andrew 798
Glen, Jacob 263, 701, 710, 763, 1044, 1082
Gloudisz, Johannes Van Beverhoudt 820
Gombault, Anne 798
Gomez, Daniel 921
Gowy, Johannes 206
Gooch, Hon. Colonel 66, 565
Gouch, Brigadier-General 640
Gouveneur, Nicholas 1047
Grim, Peter 623, 624, 625
Grim, Phillip 623, 624, 625
Groet, Harmen 810
Gronendyck, Peter 701, 710, 724, 918
Gyselbreght, Godfrey 1075
Haagedorm, Jonathan 923
Hassbrouck, Abraham, Jr. 952, 954
Hassbrouck, Elsie, widow 326
Hassbrouck, Daniel 849
Hassbrouck, Isaac, Mr. 51, 52, 328, 849
Hassbrouck, Jonathan 71, 72, 373, 747
Hassbrouck, Solomon 328
Hall, Joseph 58
Hall, John 788
Ham, Johannes 709
Hammersley, William 411, 508, 639
Hansen, Hans 230, 808, 858, 1127, 1128
Hansen, Henry 924
Hardenburgh, Abraham 51, 52, 464, 465
Hardenburgh, Gerrardus 71, 72, 153, 154, 226
Hardenburgh, John 555, 858, 859

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Hardenbrook, Abeel 814
Haring, Cornelius, Mr. 51, 52
Harpendinch, John 985, 986, 992
Harring, Abraham 650
Harring, Karel 1075
Hart, Edward, Capt. 710
Have, Chapman Abrams 1075
Haviland, Benjamin 788
Haviland, John 58
Haviland, Jacob 911
Hazard, James 952, 1954
Heath, Samuel 41, 46, 129, 174, 236, 290
Heemstraat, Jacob 923
Heerman, Andrew 419
Hegeman, Rem 797
Heger, Hendrick 1075
Herkemer, Johan Joost 120, 123, 257, 259, 367, 368, 728, 729
Herkemer, Hendrick 809
Herpain, James 820
Hess, Johan 1075
Hett, Rene 798
Hewatson, Hamilton 806
Hinchman, Abraham 924
Hoffman, Zacharies, Jr. 328
Hoffman, Michael 1075
Hoffgoet, Hans Jury 1075
Hog, Edward 704
Hogen, Marten 631, 634
Hogen, Jury 708
Hogen, William 809
Hoogelandt, Adrian 845
Hoin, Godfrey 820
Holmes, John 475, 830
Honeywell, Lieutenant-Colonel 702
Horne, John 845
Horsemanden, Daniel.... 40, 45, 128, 173, 192, 193, 236, 289, 432, 489, 630, 633, 718
Houghkeerk, Luyches 704
Houtschild, Ernst 878
Houtvat, Adrian 820
Hoyer, Christian 454
Huddleston, Mr. 321
Hughh, Cornelius 763
Huise, Johannes 708
Hume, Patrick 320

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Humphry, John, Jr. 323
Humphry, William 911
Hunt, Joshua 474, 830
Hutchinson, Elizah 509, 952, 954
Hyat, Caleb 350
Jackson, John, Jr. 58, 788
Jacobus, Tunis 921
Jacobson, Christopher 1075
Jamison, William 434
Jansen, Joost 1075
Jansen, Thomas 328
Janssen, Johannes J. 1001, 1003
Jaudine, Charles 811, 812, 813
Jay, Alderman Peter 25, 340, 408
Johnson, John 320
Johnson, Colonel William 554, 647, 702, 724, 763, 801, 802, 803
810, 811, 916, 917, 923, 1125, 1131
Jones, David 672, 688, 912
Jones, Peter 631, 634
Jullian, Charles 623, 624, 625
Jurriaanse, Johannes 623, 624, 625
Kapernol, Nicholas 763
Karger, Phillip 1073
Kast, Johan Jury, Jr. 264, 763
Kemmanne, Caspel Engelbert 820
Kettle, William 708
Kettleman, John 820
Kitchner, Anna 922
Kitteman, Johan 1073
Kip, John 42, 46, 130, 174, 237, 290, 433, 490, 630, 719, 795, 817
875, 895, 911
Kip, Peter, Jr. 441
Kleyn, Pieter 1073
Knickerbacker, Harme 263, 707, 762
Koenradt, Markus 708
Kooper, Cornellus 464, 463
Kouklin, John 419
Kults, Conradt 820
Labou, Peter 800
Lake, John 411
Lamb, Alexander, 42, 47, 130, 131, 174, 178, 237, 240, 290, 293, 434, 430
491, 493, 632, 634, 720, 812, 819, 877, 897, 924
Landtman, Peter 264
Landon, Samuel 1001
Langdon, Richard 146, 175, 710

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Lansing, Alixander 701
Lansing, Franciscus 705, 706
Lansing, John J 704, 705
Lansingh, Gerret Abraham..... 120, 237, 257, 259, 367, 369, 453
600, 601
Lansingh, Gerrardus 489, 493
Lansingh, John, Jr. 431, 435
Lansingh, Peter 234, 240
Laurence, Adam 640, 703, 747
Laurence, Jonathon..... 51, 52, 71, 72, 153, 154, 226, 279, 280, 373
464, 465, 650, 739
Laurence, Samuel 464, 703
Lawyer, Johannes 763
Leake, John 508, 639
Lebrieur, John Piere 623, 624, 625
Lefever, Matties 327, 848
Lefferts, Peter 71, 72
Legatt, William 474
Lent, Hercules 475, 830
Leroy, Jacob 1075
Levy, Haeman 820
Lewisse, Teunis 263
Lindesey, John 407, 453, 509
Lister, Mordica 419
Lispenard, Anthony 475, 830
Livingston, Gilbert 327, 418
Livingston, Henry 51, 52, 373, 503, 709
Livingston, James 843
Livingston, John 263, 344, 791, 796, 1047
Livingston, Peter Van Brugh 529, 680, 900
Livingston, Phillip 262
Livingston, Phillip, Jr..... 19, 230, 245, 344, 356, 412, 452, 453, 509
608, 922, 923
Livingston, Robert 83
Livingston, Robert, Jr. 559, 724, 762
Livingston, William 832, 833, 834, 835, 843
Lodge, Abraham 812
Loesey, Cornelius 419
Lorin, Peter 820
Lott, Abraham 877, 897
Lott, Abraham, Jr. 924
Lott, Hendrick 911
Lott, Colonel John 174, 175, 178
Low, Peter 411, 508, 639
Ludlow, Gabriel 83, 529, 1091

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Lurting, George ... 41
Lush, John ... 411, 508, 639
Lydius, John H. ... 808, 810
Lynch, Gabriel ... 830
Leyssen, Abraham ... 586, 587, 667, 669, 1091
Luyster, Peter ... 797
Mackarty, Patrick ... 803
Mackintosh, John ... 804
Mackintosh, Phenes ... 320
Magen, Teedy ... 802
Magens, Jochum Melchoir ... 752, 753
Malcolm, Alexander ... 86
Maniser, Lawrence ... 1075
Maniser, John ... 1075
Mann, Edward ... 51, 52, 71, 153, 226, 279, 280, 373
Markham, John ... 849
Marchand, Joseph Casset ... 820
Marsellis, Myndert ... 707
Maste, Johannis, Jr. ... 600, 601, 650, 739
Masten, Ezekial ... 419, 911
Marschalck, Francois ... 791, 1000, 1003
Mathews, Peter ... 321
Matchker, Jacob ... 820
McCarty, Thomas ... 864
Messenger, John ... 226
Metz, Bartholomew ... 1075
M'cheaux, Paul ... 51, 52, 71, 72, 153, 154, 226, 279, 280, 373, 464
465, 600, 601, 650, 739, 747
Middaugh, Jacob ... 328
Middleton, Dr. Peter ... 1026
Miller, Abraham ... 475, 830
Miller, Cornelius ... 1075
Miller, Godfrey ... 820
Miller, Jacob ... 1075
Miller, Johannis ... 328, 849, 1075
Mills, James ... 738, 739, 747, 806, 858, 887
Millsepagh, Matties ... 322
Milton, Hendrick ... 804
Mitchell, Thomas ... 865
Moesman, Marcus ... 475, 830
Moone, Thomas ... 464, 465, 600, 601, 858, 887, 888
Moore, George Joseph ... 434
Moore, Collo ... 25, 83, 146
Morris, Lewis, Jr. ... 83
Morris, Sylvester ... 807
Morrisson, John ... 1075
Moow, Ephraim ... 804

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Muldrup, Christian .. 1075
Myer, Jacob 1075
Myer, Solomon 1075
Myer, Right Contrast 206
Myer, John 640
Myer, Johannis Coenradt 804
Mynderse, Jacobus 918
Mynderse, Reynier 918, 1009, 1010
Nagel, Philipus 797
Nehar, Captain Francis 1017
Nehar, Jacob 911
Neithe, John Frederick 820
Neven, Margaret 799
Newkerk, Johannis 328, 849
Newcomb, Cyrenus 911
Nicoll, Benjamin 843
Nicoll, Renslaer 263, 762
Nicholls, Richard 161, 619, 1620
Nock, Andries 288
Noxon, Bartholomew 911
Oethout, Jonas 706
Ore, Alexander 865
Osicle, Peter, Jr. 263
Oudenkerk, Johannis 706
Outenbogart, John 799
Overacker, Michael 1075
Overacker, Wendell 1075
Palding, Joost 921
Parker, James 290, 433, 490, 493, 555, 556, 559, 585, 587, 630
667, 669, 719, 795, 817, 835, 875, 895, 1044, 1048, 1126
Parker, Josiah 175, 178
Palmer, Sylvanus 51, 52, 71, 72, 153, 154, 226
Pamyter, Catharine 640
Paulding, Joseph 799
Peck, Benjamin 451
Peclen, Guisbert 419, 911
Pell, Phillip 51, 52, 71, 72, 153, 154, 226, 279, 280. 373, 464, 465
475, 600, 601, 830, 858, 859
Peltreau, Elias 799
Pendergrast, Edward 864
Petri, Jan Joost 264, 728, 729, 783
Petri, Markus 763
Petrize, John De Witt 15
Phillipse, Adolph 83, 418, 475
Phillipse, Frederick 40, 45, 128, 173, 236, 289, 432, 475, 489, 629
718, 795, 817, 830

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Phillipse, William 600, 601, 1001, 1003
Pinkney, William 475, 830
Platt, Epenetus 153, 226, 279, 280
Polfer, Michael 1075
Polfer, Peter 1075
Poltz, Michael 1075
Poutcher, Tunis 1075
Powel, Richard 58, 788
Printup, William 919, 920
Purdy, Jonathon 475
Purdy, Samuel 279, 280, 350, 373, 650, 739
Quackenbos, Adrian 706
Reclift, Jochim 262
Redliff, Jacobus 206
Redliff, John 709
Reseau, Jacob 954, 1001, 1003
Remse, Hendrick 279, 280, 373, 600, 601
Remse, Rem 279, 280
Remsen, Hendrick 153
Remsen, Johannes 51, 52, 153, 154
Richard, John 639
Richard, Paul.... 510, 555, 559, 581, 582, 583, 584, 586, 587, 635, 636
637, 638, 642, 643, 644, 645, 656, 657, 658, 666, 667, 669, 672, 688
711, 712, 722, 723, 726, 727, 728, 735, 812, 912
Richardson, Robert 441
Richardson, William 710
Riegler, Leonardt 623, 624, 625
Reimers, Margarita 985
Ring, Christopher 1075
Roberson, Thomas 600, 601
Robins, John 58, 788
Robinson, Colonel Joseph 66, 451
Robinson, Barns 820
Robinson, Beverly 911
Robinson, Robert 640
Rodman, Joseph 830
Roelossen, Jacob ..... 985, 986, 99[illegible]
Roome, Lawrence ..... 875, 895, 91[illegible]
Roome, Alderman William..... 25, 83, 140, 161, 203, 206, 237, 34[illegible]
345, 408, 454, 542, 619, 620, 701, 703, 711, 807, 81[illegible]
Roseboom, Johannes G. ..... 701, 702, 723, 724, 80[illegible]
Roosevelt, Jacobus ..... 90[illegible]
Roosevelt, John.... 25, 135, 136, 140, 203, 206, 237, 340, 345, 408, 45[illegible]
701, 703, 807, 81[illegible]
Ross, Josiah ..... 41[illegible]
Row, Captain Henry ..... 140, 203, 206, 237, 245, 411, 508, 63[illegible]

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Ronkill, John .. 1075
Rowland, Jonathon 58
Rutgers, Anthony 864, 865
Rutgers, Hermanees 42
Rutgers, Peter 455
Rutherford, Captain .. 453
Rutsen, Jacob, Colonel 321, 419
Ryley, Phillip 802, 806
Sacket, John 419
Sawyer, Johannes .. 263
Schaack, Juriah Hansen 504, 505
Schaus, Catherine . 709
Schaus, Christian 709
Scheffer, Johannes, Jr. 763
Schepmuss, Johannes 279, 280
Schermerhorn, Jacob 263, 762
Schuckburgh, Richard 921
Schuyler, Brandt .. 807
Schuyler, David A. 811
Schuyler, Jeremiah . 320
Schuyler, John 108, 804
Schuyler, Myndert . 922
Schuyler, Nicholas 263
Schuyler, Peter, Jr. 782, 1009, 1010
Schuyler, Colonel Phillip.... 43, 142, 263, 413, 452, 453, 458, 509, 510
552, 553, 554, 556, 557, 558, 592, 640, 664, 667, 668, 711, 712, 722
726, 727, 728, 729, 734, 735, 762, 809, 810, 811, 921, 1044, 1082, 1127
Schuyler, Phillip I. 263
Scott, James 858, 859
Seaman, Daniel 830
Seaman, Jacob 58, 788
Seaman, James 58, 788
Seaman, Joseph 788
Seaman, Nathaniel, Jr. 788
Seaman, Samuel 475, 747, 788, 858
Sebring, Frederick 798
Seeger, Everet 631, 634
Sevenbergh, Christian 1075
Sexbury, Evert .. 704
Sharpes, Mr. 509
Sharp, Jacob .. 1075
Sharp, John 1075
Sharp, Michael .. 1075
Shelts, Charles 820
Simons, Benjamin 887, 888
Skidmore, Mr. 175
Slingerlandt, Anthony 709

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Slyngerlandt, Johannis 263, 765
Smith, Cornelius 763
Smith, Henry, Jr. 51, 52, 71, 72, 464, 465
Smith, Johannis 419
Smith, John Rock 788
Smith, Jacob 952, 954
Smith, Peter, Jr. 51, 52, 71, 72, 153
Smith, William 453
Smith, William, Jr. 832, 833, 834, 835
Smith, John 820
Smith, Michael 820
Smith, Matthias 1075
Smith, Christopher 1075
Snedes, Benjamin, Jr. 322, 328, 849
Snediker, Theodorus 600, 601
Snydam, Hendrick 797
Snyder, Henrick 820
Solomons, Levy 1075
Solyns, Dominl Henricus 985, 990, 992
Solyns, Margarita 985, 990, 992
Staats, Abraham 809
Staats, Barent, Jr. 234, 240
Staats, Isaac 640, 921
Stebbens, Thomas 806
Steck, Nicholas 1075
Steenwyck, Cornelius 983, 985, 990, 992
Steenwyck, Margarita 983, 985, 990, 992
Stephens, Aaron 509
Stephens, Arent..... 172, 718, 794, 808, 810, 875, 895, 897, 920, 995
Stephens, John 434
Stephens, Jonathon 808
Stephenson, Edward..... 464, 465, 474, 600, 601, 830, 858, 859, 952
954, 1001, 1003
Stephenson, William 475
Stephenson, James 707
Stillwell, Mr. 174
Stillwell, Daniel 858, 859
Stoddard, Capt. Benjamin 808
Stoutenberg, Jacobus 419
Stoutenberg, Tobias 911
Stover, Jacob, Jr. 1075
Stryker, Peter 797
Styles, Daniel 639
Sucle, Johan Joost 26-
Suydam, Ryck 71, 7:

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Swart, Wouter 264
Swartwout, Phillip 849
Sylvester, Brinsley 102
Taft, Nicholas 1075
Tappen, Tunis 911
Ten Broeck, Cornelius 600, 601
Ten Broeck, Derick..... 230, 263, 412, 453, 575, 582, 584, 585, 635
639, 644, 646, 647, 650, 658, 659, 709, 723, 762, 812
Ten Broeck, Jacob 263, 762
Ten Broeck, John 175, 178, 464, 465
Ten Broeck, Johannis, Capt..... 327, 703, 848
Ten Broeck, Peter 911
Ten Eyck, Anthony 206
Ten Eyck, Coenract 703
Ten Eyck, Dirck 922
Ten Eyck, Hendrick 230, 707, 922
Ten Eyck, Jacob..... 51, 52, 464, 465, 600, 601, 710
Ten Eyck, Jacob Hendrick 738, 739
Ten Eyck, Nicholas 922
Ten Eyck, Tobias 920
Terbos, Hendrick, Capt. 226, 911
Tesson, Marie 623, 624, 625
Tesson, Nicholas 623, 624, 625
Thomas, Mathien 623, 624, 625
Thomas, John 912
Thurman, John 441
Tiebout, Albartus 917
Tiebout, John 807, 813, 897
Tiedeman, Jacobus 820
Tiefendorph, Jacob 1075
Timese, Eldert 263
Treadwell, Samuel 350, 475
Trimper, George 1075
Truax, Andries 709
Truax, Isaac I. 920
Truax, Jacob 709
Truax, Peter 808
Truax, Phillip 709
Turk, Jacob 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Tygard, Nathaniel 708
Tyger, Sufarinus 763
Tymese, Cornelius 763
Underhill, Nathaniel 830
Vallarde, Piere 878
Vallarde, Mary Elizabeth 878
Vallet, Augustus 464, 465

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Vallette, Peter 529, 680
Valkenburgh, Thomas 804
Van Allen, Gerrit 263, 763
Van Allen, Peter 805
Van Alstyn, Abraham 1044, 1082
Van Alstyn, Cornelius 264
Van Alstyn, Isaac 263, 554
Van Alstyn, Geisbert's widow 706
Van Alstyn, Martinus C.'s widow 706
Van Arnem, Abraham 705
Van Antwerpen, Arent 709
Van Berregan, Petrus 263, 762
Van Benthuysen, Gerrit 858, 859
Van Beverhoudt, Berand Langemack 820
Van Beverhoudt, Betrand 820
Van Beverhoudt, Claudius 820
Van Beverhoudt, Johannes 820
Van Beverhoudt, Margarette 820
Van Buren, Barent 263, 762
Van Buren, Gerrit 600, 601, 650, 739
Van Buren, Dr. John 800
Van Buren, Tobias 762
Van Cleek, Barent, Colonel 71, 72
Van Cleek, Lawrence 71, 72, 153
Van Cleek, Leonard 911, 952, 954, 1001, 1003
Van Cortland, Frederick 473
Van Cortland, James 830
Van Cortland, John 620, 864, 865
Van Cortland, Phillip, Honorable 413
Van Cortland, Pier 830
Van Dam, Isaac 721, 798
Van Dam, Rip 321
Van Denbergh, Abraham 700
Van Denbergh, Adam 454, 555, 805, 806, 807, 923
Van Denbergh, Gerrit Cornelius 606, 782, 800
Van Denbergh, Guisbert 631, 63
Van Denbergh, Cornelius Klase 706, 80
Van Denbergh, Gerrit 76
Van Denbergh, Wynant 76
Vanderbelt, Aris 79
Vanderbelt, Jeremiah 79
Vanderheyden, David 70
Vanderheyden, Dirck 763, 80
Vanderhyde, Jacob 264, 76
Vanderveer, Beletia 79
Vanderzee, Harmen 263, 76
Van Deusen, Johannis 26

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Van Dyck, Cornelius 805
Van Dyck, Jacobus 736
Van Dyck, John 796
Van Dyck, Martin 720
Van Dyck, Matthias 632, 634
Van Dyck, Richard 585, 623, 624, 625
Van Epes, John Baptist 808, 809
Van Gaesbeck, Abraham 373
Van Haeren, Isaac 820
Van Horn, Major Cornelius 559, 581, 582, 583, 584, 586, 587
635, 636, 637, 638, 642, 643, 644, 645, 656, 657, 658, 666, 667, 669
672, 688, 711, 712, 722, 723, 726, 727, 728, 735, 747, 812
Van Kleef, Cornelius 797
Van Kleek, Lawrence 153
Van Nes, Cornelius 263, 762
Van Nes, John 264
Van Nes, Gerrit 763
Van Oostrande, Huyghbert 708
Van Putten, Nicholas 920
Van Rensselaer, Henry 120, 123, 124, 257, 259, 262, 762
Van Rensselaer, Jacobus 263, 762
Van Rensselaer, Jeremiah, Colo 41, 263
Van Rensselaer, John Batiste 452, 488, 763, 919
Van Rensselaer, John, Capt., 262, 628, 718, 762, 794, 805, 816, 874, 895
Van Rensselaer, Killyan 707
Van Rensselaer, Stephen, Capt. 41, 46, 129, 171, 234, 264, 288
431, 489, 493, 763
Van Schaick, Anthony 640
Van Schaick, Cornelius 646, 647, 701, 723, 762, 1044, 1082
Van Schaick, Sybrant 131, 701, 702, 724, 809
Van Schaick, Wessels 708
Van Schoonhaven, Guert 705, 762
Van Sice, Joost 43
Van Slyck, Aukus 264
Van Slyck, Cornelius 234, 240
Van Slyck, Harmanus 763
Van Slyck, Jacobus 701, 710, 724, 763, 858
Van Styck, Jacobus 808
Van Sue, John, Jr. 920
Van Veghten, Lucas 887
Van Valkenbergh, Jacobus 631, 634
Van Vlecque, Isaac, Capt. 985, 992, 996
Van Vraanke, Andries 923
Van Vraanke, Claas 263
Van Vraanke, Johannes 923
Van Vraanke, Peter 923
Van Wageman, Garrit 911

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Van Woert, Claus 206
Van Wyck, John 441, 800, 801
Van Zandt, Jacobus 812
Vater, Thomas 411, 508, 639
Vedder, Alexander 345
Veeder, Garrit H. 921
Verdon, John 71, 72, 920
Vernoy, Cornelia 328, 849
Ver Planck, David 263
Ver Planck, Isaac 631, 634
Ver Planck, James 911
Ver Planck, Phillip 475, 807, 830, 1083, 1126
Ver Planck, William 419
Viele, Hugo 707
Viele, John 920
Vincent, Charles 830
Visger, Niccolas 263
Visher, John 808
Visher, Harmen 810
Visser, Harma 763
Visser, Nicholas 763
Volner, John 1075
Voogt, William 820
Vrooman, Barent, Jr. 264, 763
Vrooman, Hendrick 16
Vrooman, Peter 263
Vrooman, Simon 452
Waldorph, Jacob 1075
Waldorph, William 1075
Waldron, John, Capt. 410, 453, 454, 458, 508, 509, 639, 640, 719
795, 817, 875, 896, 917
Walter, Jacob 1075
Walton, Wm. 912
Ward, John 475
Watts, John 912
Waters, John ..... 71, 153, 37[illegible]
Watsell, John ..... 82[illegible]
Wayger, Barent ..... 107[illegible]
Wayger, Everard ..... 107[illegible]
Wayger, Hans Jury ..... 107[illegible]
Wayger, Leonard ..... 107[illegible]
Waltmayer, George ..... 107[illegible]
Weeks, James ..... 475, 83[illegible]
Wempe, Jan. ..... 13[illegible]
Wemple, Jan Barense ..... 26[illegible]
Wempe, John ..... 264, 45[illegible]

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Wempe, Ryer 263
Wempe, Myndert 489, 493, 803, 806, 808
Wempel, Myndert 631, 919, 920
Wempel, Myndert & Co. 634
Wendell, Abraham 345
Wendell, Evert 704, 707, 763
Wendell, Harmanus John 120, 123, 257, 259
Wenman, Thomas 175, 176
Wentworth, General 206
Wessels, Hendrick 504, 505
Wessels, Luycas 804
Westbrook, Johannes, Jr. 739
Whitney, David 241
Whiteman, Henry 1075
Wileman, Henry 320
Williams, John 709
Williams, Nathaniel 887, 888
Williams, Peter 810
Williams, Richard 58, 788
Williams, Thomas 51, 52, 153, 226, 279, 280, 555, 810
Willet, Isaac 702, 703, 800
Willet, William, Colonel 350, 475, 830
Willis, John 58, 788
Wilsey, Johannes 419
Wimpel, Jan. 16
Winekoop, Dirck 327
Windyard, Luycas, J 810
Winne, Daniel 263
Winne, Levinus 705
Winne, Marte 705
Winne, Captain Peter 235, 240, 452, 554, 710, 919
Witbeeck, Luycas 708
Witts, George 411, 508
Woester, Simon 1075
Woods, James 51, 52, 71, 72, 153, 154
Wolent, Oliver 807
Wright, Hezekiah 1001, 1003
Wynkoop, Hurley Dirck 848
Yates, Joseph, Jr. 543, 554, 555, 921, 1044, 1082
Yates, Joseph R. 1044, 1082
Yelverton, Anthony 153, 226, 279, 280, 373
Yelverton, John 739, 747, 858, 859, 887, 888
Yetts, Joseph 763
Zeeger, Michael 1075
Zenger, John Peter 42

	Year.	Page.
Naturalization:		
act naturalizing certain persons	1744	443
naturalizing certain persons	1745	504
naturalizing certain persons	1746	623
naturalizing a certain person	1750	752
naturalizing certain persons	1750	820
naturalizing certain persons	1751	878
naturalizing certain persons	1755	1075
Negroes. (See Slaves; Taxes.)		
New Jersey:		
act submitting boundary dispute to the king	1754	1036
New York:		
act of 1730, to prevent swine running at large in, revived,	1739	1
for more equal keeping of military watches	1741	148
for night watch in, and to enable the city to raise its necessary charge	1741	158
to compel payment of just proportion of poor tax by persons coming to city after the assessment	1741	179
revived	1745	449
revived	1755	1142
for mending and repairing public pumps and wells	1741	181
continued	1744	400
to furnish garrison with firewood and candles	1743	274
for explaining and rendering effectual the act of 1710, to oblige the inhabitants to make good their quotas of taxes	1743	275
for speedy punishment of petty offenders	1744	379
to enable inhabitants to choose two vestrymen	1745	506
raising by lottery 3,375 pounds for fortifying	1746	528
relative to	1746	543
relative to	1746	545
drawing of lottery	1746	573
raising thirty-six pounds to pay certain expenses	1746	542
relating to practice in mayor's court	1746	546
to raise eighty pounds in	1746	619
for repairing the Bowery road	1751	844
to prevent the breaking of glass lamps	1751	855
continued	1754	993
to raise sixty-six pounds	1751	864
for relief of debtors	1751	866
for relief of insolvent debtors	1753	924
to raise tax to repair wells and pumps	1753	942
to provide for removal of nuisances and for paving streets	1754	996
for relief of debtors	1754	1019

O.

	Year.	Page.
Oath of allegiance:		
act providing for	1744	424
Orange county:		
act for raising 100 pounds for finishing courthouse and jail	1739	36
of 1730, for laying out highways, continued	1739	55
to enable justices of peace to raise money for finishing courthouse and jail	1740	73
for destruction of wolves	1740	74
for destruction of wolves and panthers	1742	270
continued	1748	744
continued	1753	992
to enable inhabitants of Goshen to elect two additional constables	1743	326
reducing reward for killing wolves and panthers	1743	335
explaining act of 1730, for laying out highways	1744	349
authorizing justices to direct election of constables	1744	414
for relief of poor	1744	415
of 1737, relating to damage by swine, continued	1745	459
raising 100 pounds for finishing courthouse	1745	462
for laying out highways	1745	482
fixing place of election of representatives	1748	713
relating to mileage fees of sheriff	1748	715
to enable judges and clerk of common pleas to take probate of wills and grant letters	1750	780
raising 100 pounds to repair courthouse	1754	1025
Oswego:		
act to support garrison at	1740	104
to support garrison at	1742	241
to support trading-house at	1744	352
continued	1746	605
continued and amended	1748	736
continued	1750	781
continued	1752	885
continued and amended	1754	1009
Overseer of poor:		
act for election of, in Dutchess county	1754	1017

P.

Panthers:		
act for destruction of, in Dutchess county	1740	74
for destruction of, in Ulster, Dutchess and Orange	1742	270
continued	1748	744
continued	1753	992
reducing reward for killing, in Orange county	1743	335

	Year.	Page.
Partition:		
act for partition of lands for the more easy collection of quitrents	1755	1107
Peddlers:		
act requiring, to obtain a license	1739	60
continued	1744	417
continued	1751	873
Pilots:		
act of 1731, to provide for, between Sandy Hook and New York, revived	1748	678
revived	1750	753
Poor:		
relief of, in Dutchess county	1740	126
act for relief of, in Dutchess county	1743	333
continued	1750	784
for relief, in Suffolk and Orange counties	1744	415
for relief, in Suffolk county	1747	674
Pork:		
act to prevent abuses in repacking	1740	77
duty on importation, repealed	1740	83
relating to powers of repackers	1744	346
Privateers:		
act allowing premium to, in present war	1745	446
Prize goods:		
exemption from duties	1744	351

Q.

Quarantine:		
act regulating	1755	1071
explained	1755	1141
Queens county:		
act of 1730, to prevent swine running at large in, revived,	1739	1
of 1730, for laying out highways in, continued	1739	55
explaining act of 1730, for laying out highways in	1744	349
for laying out highways in	1745	482
for equal taxation of estates	1753	959

R.

Reformed Dutch church:		
act to enable, to dispose of the manor of Fordham	1753	983
Repackers:		
relative to powers of	1744	346
Rents:		
act for payment of his majesty's quit	1742	209
amended	1744	400
for more easy collecting of quit	1753	1107
Representatives:		
act fixing place of election in Orange and Suffolk counties,	1748	713
to fix place of election of, in Westchester county	1751	847

Revenue laws. (See Taxes.)

Richmond county:	Year.	Page.
act of 1730, to prevent swine running at large in, revived,	1739	1
of 1730, for laying out highways, continued	1739	55
for completion of courthouse	1741	167
explaining act of 1730, for laying out highways	1744	349
to alter time of electing vestrymen	1744	429
for laying out highways in	1745	482
to raise sixty pounds, for jail	1751	863
to confirm courts held in October, 1752	1752	892
to enable electors of West Division to elect two constables	1754	1026

Rum. (See Liquors.)

S.

Schenectady:		
act for building fortifications	1739	14
to raise thirty-two pounds for making old church in, defensible	1739	34
of 1726, to enable justices to regulate streets and prevent fires, revived	1739	35
to fortify	1743	284
amended	1744	384
raising forty-five pounds for repairing fortifications,	1746	384
enabling the inhabitants of, to build blockhouses	1748	677
of 1726, to prevent fires, revived	1750	379
to enable, to drain water out of streets	1753	981
to enable inhabitants to fortify	1755	1073
Sheep:		
act of 1732, to prevent destruction of, by dogs, continued,	1739	38
for returning to owners	1741	199
to prevent destruction of, by dogs	1744	402
Slaves:		
act to prevent running away of, from Albany	1745	448
Spain:		
act to provide for expedition against colonies of	1740	64
for transporting troops to West Indies	1741	170
for transporting volunteers to West Indies	1742	203
Stallions:		
act of 1734, to prevent small, running at large, continued,	1741	166
Suffolk county:		
act of 1732, for laying out highways, continued	1739	54
amended	1745	459
continued	1750	776
to enable inhabitants of Brookhaven to elect two constables	1739	55
for destruction of wild cats and the preservation of deer	1739	58

	Year.	Page.
Suffolk county — (Continued):		
act for destruction of wild cats	1741	197
continued	1745	474
continued	1750	776
to prevent firing the woods	1743	318
for punctual payment of county rates	1744	347
for relief of poor	1744	415
for relief of poor in	1747	674
fixing place of election of representatives	1748	713
Suits. (See Actions.)		
Swine:		
act of 1730, to prevent running at large in New York, Westchester, Queens, Kings and Richmond counties, revived	1739	1
of 1737, relative to damage by, in Ulster and Orange counties, continued	1745	459
to prevent damages by, in Dutchess county	1745	501
continued	1750	778
to prevent damage by, in manor of Livingston	1752	881

T.

Taxes:		
act of 1737, for raising revenue; duties on exports and imports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc., revived and amended	1739	2
of 1726, granting to his majesty the duties and taxes mentioned; imports and exports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc., revived and amended	1739	31
to apply the moneys granted for support of government	1739	38
of 1734, laying duty on goods and tax on slaves, partly repealed	1740	701
imposing duty on goods sold at vendue	1740	83
granting to his majesty the duties and taxes mentioned; imports and exports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc.	1740	87
continued	1741	151
continued	1742	223
continued	1743	277
continued	1744	417
continued and amended	1745	480
continued and amended	1746	616
continued	1747	655
continued	1748	732
continued	1750	745
continued	1751	872
continued	1752	879

Taxes — (Continued):	Year.	Page.
act to provide for support of garrison at Oswego	1740	104
to apply money raised, in payment of salaries, etc.,	1740	127
to apply moneys raised for the support of the government	1741	170
for collecting minister and poor tax from persons coming from New York after assessment	1741	179
revived	1745	449
revived	1755	1142
for paying out moneys appropriated for support of government	1742	233
for supporting garrison at Oswego	1742	241
for payment of salaries, etc., out of funds appropriated for support of government	1743	286
exempting prize goods from duties	1744	351
raising money for support of trading at Oswego	1744	352
continued	1746	605
continued and amended	1748	736
continued	1750	781
continued	1752	885
continued	1754	1009
for recovery of arrearages in Albany	1744	382
to raise 3,200 pounds, for defense	1744	403
for paying out funds for support of government — appropriation bill	1744	430
laying a duty on empty casks	1744	440
raising 300 pounds for fortifications at Albany	1744	442
appropriating 270 pounds for certain persons	1745	445
for paying 5,000 pounds toward expedition against Cape Breton	1745	450
appropriations of money raised for fortifications	1745	452
for payment of salaries	1745	487
appropriating 1,511 pounds for various services	1745	508
raising by lottery 3,375 pounds for fortifying New York	1746	528
relative to	1746	543
relative to	1746	545
drawing of	1746	573
raising 13,000 pounds, and emitting bills of credit	1746	548
raising 40,000 pounds for expedition against Canada,	1746	577
raising by lottery 2,250 pounds for college	1746	607
raising eighty pounds in New York	1746	619
for more effectual collecting of	1746	626
appropriating money for certain services	1746	628

	Year.	Page.
Taxes — (Continued):		
act for providing for maintenance of troops on expedition to Canada	1746	634
for raising 28,000 pounds by tax for defense for frontiers	1747	669
appropriations for services in defense of frontiers	1748	700
appropriation bill	1748	717
for payment of forces on northern frontier	1748	733
of 1734, laying duty of tonnage on vessels, continued,	1750	754
appropriation bill	1750	796
appropriation bill	1750	815
appropriation bill	1751	874
appropriation bill	1752	894
appropriation bill	1753	916
granting to his majesty the duties and taxes mentioned; imports and exports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc.	1753	963
continued	1754	999
appropriation bill	1754	995
raising 45,000 pounds for defense of colony	1755	1038
raising 10,000 pounds for paying eight companies to assist in erecting forts at Crown Point	1755	1078
explained	1755	1130
raising 8,000 pounds to assist commissioners in expedition against Crown Point	1755	1131
Tonnage:		
act of 1734, laying duty of, on vessels, continued	1750	754

U.

Ulster county:		
act for destruction of wolves	1740	74
for destruction of wolves and panthers	1742	270
continued	1748	744
continued	1753	992
to divide into precincts and regulating the supervisors and assessors	1743	320
for laying out highways in	1743	327
for laying out highways in	1750	761
of 1737, relating to damage by swine, continued	1745	459
raising 100 pounds for building courthouse and jail,	1745	493
raising 100 pounds for repairing jails	1750	830
for better clearing highways	1751	848
altering time of annual meeting of supervisors	1752	884
to enable towns of Rochester and Marbletown to elect two constables each	1753	947

V.

	Year.	Page.
Vendue:		
act laying duty on goods sold at public	1740	83
Vessels:		
act of 1734, laying duty of tonnage on, continued and amended	1750	754
Vestrymen:		
act to alter time of electing, in Richmond county	1744	429

W.

Westchester county:		
act of 1730, to prevent swine running at large in, revived,	1739	1
amending act of 1736, for laying out highways	1744	350
for laying out highways	1745	474
amended	1750	829
to alter place of meeting of supervisors	1745	482
continuing certain actions in court of common pleas,	1746	571
relating to mileage fees of sheriff	1748	715
to fix place of election of representatives	1751	847
for relief of debtors	1754	1019
Whaling:		
act of 1708, for encouragement of, revived	1739	37
continued	1750	759
Wharfage:		
act to establish rates	1744	437
continued	1754	993
Wild cats.		
act for destruction of, in Suffolk county	1739	58
for destruction of, in Suffolk county	1741	197
continued	1745	474
continued	1750	776
Wills:		
act for more speedy recovery of legacies	1743	309
to enable judges of court of common pleas to take probate of, in Orange county	1750	780
Wolves:		
act for destruction of, in Dutchess, Ulster and Orange counties	1740	74
for destruction of, in Ulster, Dutchess and Orange counties	1742	270
continued	1748	744
continued	1753	992
reducing reward for killing, in Orange county	1743	335
to encourage the destruction of wolves	1750	777
Woods:		
to prevent firing of, in certain counties	1743	318

Index to Colonial Laws of New York

Volume 4

1755-1769

Colonial Laws of New York
1755-1769

[*See "Names of Persons" for Name Index*]

INDEX—Vol. IV.

A.

	Year.	Page.
Accounts:		
act for better determination of actions, dependent on....	1768	1040
Actions:		
act relating to actions against joint partners.....	1756	18
to enable justices of peace to try, of the value of five pounds	1758	296
to enable justices of peace to try causes of the value of five pounds, and repealing act of 1737 relating to jurisdiction	1759	372
continued.....	1763	736
in relation to, in courts of equity, against mortgagors,	1760	494
continued	1767	957
relating to, for trespass committed on Sandy Hook..	1762	624
to prevent bringing of writs of certiorari and of error before justices of the peace	1765	861
for speedy trial of petty offenders	1768	969
for better determination of personal, dependent on accounts	1768	1040
authorizing justices of peace, mayors, recorders and aldermen to try causes of value of ten pounds....	1769	1079
of 1737 in relation to actions in courts of justice being "an act for establishing courts to determine causes of forty shillings and under in this colony," suspended	1769	1086
for preventing, being brought in Supreme Court for less than fifty pounds.....	1769	1088
(See Debtors.)		
Albany:		
act for relief of insolvent debtors.....	1755	10
extended	1756	103
relating to taxation of merchants exposing goods for sale after the annual assessment.....	1756	21
raising 1,125 pounds for, by lottery.....	1758	239
revived	1758	311

	Year.	Page.
Albany — (Continued):		
to enable, to raise 150 pounds	1761	536
to raise 200 pounds to complete jail	1762	615
for more equal taxation	1764	815
continued	1765	872
continued	1767	959
for vesting certain property in	1765	871
to furnish barracks in, with firewood	1766	901
(See Albany County; Albany City and County.)		
Albany city and county:		
act of 1755 to prevent sale of liquors to Indians trading in, continued	1756	93
for regulating and laying out highways	1760	456
amended and explained	1760	509
amended and explained	1761	578
amended and explained	1768	1050
requiring supervisors to take official oath	1760	466
to raise 200 pounds to complete jails	1763	720
for preservation and translation of Dutch records	1768	1052
(See Albany; Albany County.)		
Albany county:		
act to prevent purchase or receiving in pawn of arms or clothing from Indians	1759	349
of 1750 to encourage destruction of wolves, continued,	1759	395
for extinguishing fires in woods	1760	508
appointing certain persons commissioners to lay out highways	1764	828
for extinguishing fires in woods	1766	937
for appointment of commissioners to lay out roads	1766	939
to prevent destruction of deer by dogs	1768	976
amended	1769	1105
(See Albany; Albany City and County.)		
Aldermen:		
act authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds	1769	1079
Assembly:		
act of 1699 for regulating the election of representatives to, explained and amended	1769	1094
Assignees:		
act to enable, to more effectually dispose of estates of debtors	1756	19
revived	1757	182
repealed	1761	533

Auctions: Year. Page.
act to prevent transient persons from selling goods at, in Richmond county 1761 579
to prevent use of liquors at, in Orange county..... 1768 1068
amended 1769 1113
for regulating sale of goods at..... 1769 1098

B.

Bedloe's Island:
act for purchase of, by city of New York..... 1758 309
Billeting:
act for, his majesty's forces..... 1762 637
Bills of credit:
act continuing bills issued pursuant to act of 1737, chap. 666..... 1756 156
further continued 1757 199
further continued 1758 301
further continued 1759 385
further continued 1760 491
further continued..... 1761 554
further continued 1762 649
further continued 1763 708
for emitting, to amount of 150,000 pounds..... 1759 350
emitting 60,000 pounds to pay 2,680 men to assist in operations against Montreal 1760 398
for canceling certain..... 1764 801
Bills of sale:
to prevent frauds by 1768 1056
Boston:
act paying 2,500 pounds toward sufferers from late fire in, 1760 454
Boundaries:
act relating to grants affected by controversy over New Jersey boundary 1762 640
relative to 1768 1003
for facilitating settlement of Massachusetts line..... 1764 805
empowering commissioners to settle Massachusetts line as to jurisdiction to expedite final settlement of Massachusetts 1767 948
controversy 1768 995

Bounties: Year. Page.
act raising 3,000 pounds to pay, on hemp..... 1763 737
revived 1764 796
Brandy. (See Liquors.)
Brooklyn. (See Kings County.)

C.

Canada. (See French War.)
Carpenters:
act impressing, for war against French..... 1759 343
of 1755 for impressing, for expedition vs. Crown Point, repealed 1759 343
(See French War.)
Carriages:
act to limit rates for, employed in Majesty's service.... 1756 86
amended 1757 181
repealed..... 1759 343
Casks:
act of 1750, to prevent false taring of, continued..... 1757 190
continued 1764 777
to ascertain size of, in which white bread shall be packed, in New York 1768 1021
of 1750, to prevent false taring of, amended..... 1769 1096
Certiorari:
act to prevent bringing writ of, before justices of the peace 1765 861
College:
act repealing the fourteenth clause or section of each of the following acts: Act of 1746, raising 2,250 pounds by lottery for; act of 1748, raising 1,800 pounds; act of 1753, raising 1,125 pounds, and act of 1754, raising 1,125 pounds 1756 104
appropriating money raised by lottery for..... 1756 160
Colony:
act designating certain persons in London to receive New York's quota of allotment made by His Majesty to Northern colonies 1760 419
to enable certain persons to receive quota allotted by Parliament to 1760 497
to empower certain persons to receive sum allotted to, by Parliament 1761 567

Colony — (Continued): Year. Page.
to empower certain persons to receive the sum allotted to, by Parliament 1763 716
to enable certain persons to receive proportion of money voted to, by Parliament..... 1763 746
to empower certain persons to receive proportion of money voted to, by Parliament 1764 763
extending acts of Parliament to 1767 953
directing executors of Abraham DePeyster to pay certain money to treasurer of..... 1768 991
amended 1768 1042
Constables:
act to prevent default of 1768 1000
Counterfeiting:
act to prevent 1756 92
making, of bills of credit, a felony 1766 906
Counties:
Cumberland county erected..... 1766 903
Courts:
act to enable justices of peace to try causes of value of five pounds..... 1758 296
to enable justices of peace to try causes of five pounds and repealing act of 1737, in relation to jurisdiction 1759 372
continued 1763 736
actions, in courts of equity, against mortgagors 1760 494
continued 1767 957
for speedy trial of petty offenders 1768 969
to prevent defaults of jurors, constables and other officers 1768 1000
authorizing justices of peace, mayors, recorders and aldermen to try causes of value of ten pounds..... 1769 1079
of 1737, in relation to trial of actions of forty shillings, suspended 1769 1086
for preventing suits being brought in Supreme Court for less than fifty pounds 1769 1088
Crimes:
act for speedy trial of petty offenders 1768 969
Crown Point:
act of 1755 to impress carpenters for expedition against, repealed 1759 343

(See French War.)

Cumberland county: Year. Page.
erected..... 1766 903
act for laying out, etc., highways 1766 931
to enable freeholders of, to elect six constables..... 1766 944

D.

Damaged goods:
act to prevent fraud in sale of 1761 544
continued 1762 653
continued 1767 958

Debtors:
act for relief of, with respect to imprisonment in New York and Albany 1755 10
extended to whole colony 1756 193
repealed 1761 533
relating to actions against joint partners..... 1756 18
to enable assignees to more effectually dispose of estates of..... 1756 19
revived 1757 182
repealed 1761 533
for confirming assignments pursuant to act of 1755, for relief of..... 1759 345
repealed 1761 533
of 1751, to prevent frauds in, as amended, continued... 1759 370
made valid..... 1761 534
supplemental act..... 1761 563
several acts continued..... 1767 949
for relief of..... 1761 526
continued..... 1763 747
continued..... 1766 928
for securing to creditors the benefits of the several acts relating to..... 1765 862

Deer:
act to prevent killing of..... 1758 304
amended as to Ulster and Orange counties..... 1769 1105
to prevent digging of pits for taking, in Queens and Suffolk counties 1762 688
to prevent destruction of, by dogs in Albany, Ulster and Orange counties..... 1768 976
amended..... 1769 1105

	Year.	Page.
Deserters:		
act for apprehending	1756	87
revived and amended	1757	180
revived and amended	1758	295
continued	1759	371
continued	1760	476
for apprehending	1762	622
Diseases:		
act of 1755, to prevent being brought into colony, continued,	1756	76
to prevent the spreading of contagious	1758	237
continued and amended	1763	707
continued and amended	1767	958
Dogs:		
act to raise fund to pay for damages by, in Richmond county	1764	830
continued	1765	898
to raise a fund to defray damage done by, in Richmond county	1768	1070
Dutchess county:		
act to prevent purchase of arms, etc., from Indians	1759	349
of 1742, for destruction of panthers, continued	1759	392
of 1745, to prevent damage by swine, continued	1759	398
continued	1764	808
to raise 642 pounds for jail	1760	420
of 1743 for relief of poor, revived	1760	468
dividing Crom-Elbow into two precincts to be called Charlotte and Amenia	1762	614
appointing commissioners for laying out highways in Charlotte and Amenia precincts	1762	686
fixing time of meeting of supervisors and assessors	1763	727
for licensing taverns in	1763	729
for destruction of wolves and panthers	1764	812
amended	1768	1059
to enable supervisors of, to raise 200 pounds for jail	1764	829
for dividing Beekman's precinct into two precincts	1769	1104
to compel treasurer of, to account for certain moneys	1769	1108
Dutch records:		
act for preservation of, relating to Albany	1768	1052
Duties. (See Taxes.)		

E.

Excise. (See Liquors.)

	Year.	Page.
Exports:		
act of 1755, to prevent exportation of warlike stores to French dominions, revived	1756	84
of 1755, to prevent exportation of provisions and warlike stores to Cape Breton and other French dominions, continued	1756	93

F.

False pretenses:		
act to punish persons obtaining goods by	1762	609
continued	1764	777
Flour:		
act of 1750, to prevent exportation, continued	1757	190
of 1750, to prevent exportations	1764	777
amended	1769	1056
Frauds:		
act to prevent, in sale of damaged goods, imported	1761	544
continued	1762	653
continued	1767	938
to prevent, by bills of sale	1768	1056
French:		
act authorizing justices of peace in the several counties to bind out neutral	1756	94
French war:		
for protection of frontiers	1755	8
for raising 1,715 men to assist in expedition against French fort at Crown Point	1756	60
for more speedy raising of forces for expedition against Crown Point	1756	79
of 1755, to more effectually prevent exportation of warlike stores to French dominions, revived	1756	84
for apprehending deserters	1756	87
revived and amended	1757	180
revived and amended	1758	205
continued	1759	371
continued	1760	473
of 1755, to prevent exportation of provisions and warlike stores to Cape Breton and other French dominions, continued	1756	93

	Year.	Page.
French war — (Continued):		
for quartering His Majesty's forces	1756	123
continued	1757	191
continued	1758	204
continued	1759	369
continued	1760	476
paying forces engaged in	1756	134
appropriation for payment of forces engaged in	1757	163
for speedy recruiting of forces to be furnished by this colony	1757	167
raising 2,680 men to assist in expedition against Canada	1758	215
raising 100,000 pounds, for paying, etc., 2,680 men to assist in expedition against Canada	1759	317
impressing carpenters and other laborers to assist in prosecution of	1759	343
of 1755, to impress carpenters for expedition against Crown Point, repealed	1759	343
for emitting bills of credit to amount of 150,000 pounds, to pay debts contracted in carrying on	1759	350
for levying and paying 2,680 men to assist in operations against Montreal	1760	398
for raising 1,787 men to be employed in securing His Majesty's conquests	1761	516
providing for 173 volunteers for defense of frontiers	1761	539
for levying and paying 1,787 men for securing conquests	1762	602
directing treasurer of colony to pay to commander-in-chief of His Majesty's forces, 4,790 pounds	1762	611
paying persons for billeting forces during campaign of 1760	1762	617
for apprehending deserters	1762	622
providing for 173 volunteers for service on frontier	1762	630
for billeting His Majesty's forces	1762	637
Fortifications. (See Albany; Schenectady; Crown Point; French war.)		

G.

Gauging. (See Liquors.)		
George III:		
act providing for statue of	1768	1002
Goshen:		
act for repair of bridge across the Wallkill	1766	940

	Year.	Page.
Grand jury:		
act to empower foreman to administer oath to witnesses..	1763	717
Grants:		
act relating to, affected by New Jersey boundary controversy	1762	640
relative to	1768	1003
Grass:		
act to restrain cutting of, on certain beaches	1758	315
continued	1759	395
continued	1762	687
continued	1765	898
continued	1769	1112

H.

Haverstraw:		
act laying out highway to	1760	452
Hawkers. (See Peddlers.)		
Hemp:		
act raising 3,000 pounds to pay bounty on	1763	737
revived	1764	796
to appoint an inspector of, in Westchester county	1768	1064
Hempstead Plains:		
act authorizing fencing of, and the erection of swinging gates	1756	41
of 1726, to prevent burning old grass on, continued and amended	1760	499
of 1733, to prevent sheep and cattle feeding on, continued	1760	500
Highways:		
act for clearing and laying out, in Ulster county	1756	27
of 1732, 1739, 1745, 1750, for laying out, in Suffolk county, revived	1756	77
of 1745, for laying out, in Westchester county, revived and amended	1756	78
continued	1765	895
for regulating and laying out, in Albany city and county	1760	456
amended and explained	1760	509
amended and explained	1761	578
amended and explained	1768	1050

Highways — (Continued): Year. Page.
for laying out, in Queens county..... 1760 503
for regulating and laying out, in Orange county..... 1760 510
for laying out, etc., in Richmond county..... 1764 833
continued..... 1768 979
for regulating, in New York county..... 1764 838
of 1732, for laying out, in Suffolk county, as amended by act of 1745, continued..... 1764 842
continued..... 1769 1112
for laying out, etc., in Ulster county..... 1765 874
for laying out certain, in Orange county..... 1765 886
for laying out, etc., in Cumberland county..... 1766 931
appointing commissioners in Albany county to lay out, 1766 939

I.

Indians:
act of 1755, to prevent sale of liquor to, and to regulate trade with, continued..... 1756 93
to prevent the buying, exchanging or taking in pawn arms or clothing from..... 1759 349
Indian war:
act providing for 773 men for defense of frontiers..... 1763 690
providing 180 men to be employed against..... 1764 757
Insolvent debtors. (See Debtors.)

J.

Judgment. (See Actions; Courts.)
Jurors:
act to prevent default of grand and petit..... 1768 1000
(See Grand jury.)
Justices of peace:
act to enable, to try causes of value of five pounds..... 1758 296
to enable, to try causes of the value of five pounds and repealing act of 1737 in relation to jurisdiction..... 1759 372
continued..... 1763 736
to restrain the bringing of writs of certiorari and of error before..... 1764 861
authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds..... 1769 1079
of 1737, for establishing courts to determine cause of forty shillings and under in this colony..... 1769 1086

K.

	Year.	Page.
Kings county:		
act authorizing justices to bind out neutral French	1756	94
for building new courthouse and jail	1758	226
to enable, to raise 431 pounds	1761	579
for choosing constables in	1768	977
for settling line of division between Queens county	1768	982
for extinguishing fires in Breucklin	1768	1073

L.

Landlord and tenant:		
act to prevent disputes between, as to payment of taxes in New York	1758	306
Lands:		
act for partition of, in order to collect quit rent	1762	584
explained	1762	612
both acts continued	1768	1036
relating to, affected by New Jersey boundary controversy	1762	640
relative to	1768	1003
Laws:		
act extending acts of Parliament to colony	1767	953
Lighthouses:		
act raising 3,000 pounds to build, on Sandy Hook	1761	524
raising 6,000 pounds by lottery for lighthouse on Sandy Hook	1762	667
Liquors:		
act to regulate the duty of excise on	1755	1
of 1755, to prevent sale of, to Indians, continued	1756	93
regulating the collecting of duty of excise on	1756	116
to regulate the collection of duty of excise on	1757	191
of 1750, to regulate gauging, continued	1757	199
to regulate the collection of the duty of excise on	1758	283
to regulate collection of duty of excise on	1759	378
to regulate the collection of the duty of excise on	1760	477
to regulate collection of excise on	1761	557
for collecting the duty of excise on	1762	643
for collecting the duty of excise on	1763	699
for licensing taverns in Dutchess county	1763	729
to regulate the gauging of	1763	739

Liquors — (Continued): Year. Page.
for collecting the duty of excise on..... 1764 779
for collecting duty of excise on..... 1765 852
for collecting duty of excise on..... 1766 916
of 1713, for laying a duty of excise on, revived and continued..... 1767 352
for collecting duty of excise on..... 1768 984
for collecting duty of excise on..... 1768 1028
to prevent use of, at vendues in Orange county..... 1768 1068
amended..... 1769 1113
Lottery:
act authorizing, in Richmond county, for purchase of arms, 1756 38
repealing the fourteenth clause or section of each of the following acts: Act of 1746, raising 2,250 pounds for college; act of 1748, raising 1,800 pounds; act of 1753, raising 1,125 pounds, and the act of 1754, raising 1,125 pounds..... 1756 104
raising 1,125 pounds by, for jail in New York..... 1756 126
appropriating money raised by, for college..... 1756 160
raising 1,125 pounds for jail in New York..... 1757 202
raising 1,125 pounds for Albany..... 1758 239
revived..... 1758 311
to prevent sale in colony of, established in any other colony..... 1759 377
raising 3,000 pounds to build lighthouse on Sandy Hook, 1761 524
raising 3,000 pounds to repair city hall in New York.. 1762 621
raising 6,000 pounds by, for lighthouse on Sandy Hook, 1762 667
raising 3,000 pounds to be paid out in bounty on hemp.. 1763 737
revived..... 1764 796

M.

Manor of Cortlandt:
act to enable inhabitants to elect two additional constables, 1756 85
amended..... 1768 1065
Manor of Livingston:
act of 1752, to prevent damage by swine, continued..... 1764 844
to enable inhabitants to choose an additional assessor and two constables..... 1768 1056
Manor of Rensselaerwyck:
act to prevent damage by swine..... 1765 872
to enable freeholders to elect six assessors, three collectors and other officers..... 1769 1116

	Year.	Page.
Massachusetts:		
act for facilitating settlement of boundary line	1764	803
empowering commissioners to settle line of jurisdiction,	1767	948
to expedite final settlement of boundary controversy	1768	995
Mayors:		
act authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds	1769	1079
Medicine:		
act to regulate practice	1760	455
Militia:		
act of 1755, for regulating, continued and amended	1756	16
continued	1756	101
amended	1757	178
continued	1757	187
continued and amended	1758	293
continued	1759	363
continued	1760	475
continued	1761	553
continued	1762	636
continued	1763	698
to regulate	1764	767
continued	1765	852
continued	1766	915
continued	1767	952
Ministry:		
acts of 1693 and 1705 for settling and maintaining, explained	1756	36
Molasses:		
act of 1750, to regulate gauging, continued	1757	199
to regulate the gauging of	1763	739
Money:		
act to prevent counterfeiting	1756	92
making counterfeiting of bills of credit a felony	1766	906
Mortgagors:		
act for serving equitable process on	1760	494
continued	1767	957

N.

Names of persons:

Abbott, John James 899

Aimes, George 357

Akerson, Capt. Thomas 434

Akins, Benjamin 1029, 1031, 1033

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Albrandt, John 547
Algajer, Jacob 358
Allen, Mary 581
Allison, Thomas, Capt., Jr. 262
Alt, John 547
Aettinger, Casper 357
Amherst, General 539
Andrews, John 445
Andrews, Robert 655, 913
Arend, Hartwig 619
Armbrister, Johan Christophe 546
Armstrong, Francis 276
Appel, Anthony 1118
Appel, Hannes 547
Apthorpe, Charles Ward 1006, 1009, 1012
Arents, Hartwyck 619
Ash, William 358
Auch, George 357
Aufrere, George 746
Avory, Humphry 102
Ayus, Daniel, Lieut. 136
Ayscough, Richard, Dr. 52, 53, 54, 55
Axtell, Margaret 1008, 1009, 1010
Axtell, William 992, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1012
Baam, Phillip 547
Baker, Nathaniel 144
Baker, Sir William.... 497, 498, 516, 517, 567, 568, 602, 604, 630, 691
716, 758, 763, 764, 801, 802, 1002, 1003
Baley, Nicholas, Dr. 448
Ball, Capt. John 431
Bamper, Lodowyck 1073
Bangel, Adam..... 1076
Banker, Gerard 965
Banker, John 458
Banker, Nathaniel 440, 442
Banker, Richard 422
Banyer, Goldsbrow 44, 964
Barker, Daniel 896
Barsley, Peter 358
Barclay, John 458, 746
Bard, Dr. John 54

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Bard, Thomas 870
Barent, Hannes 546
Barin, John 267
Bartow, Anthony 78, 788, 896
Basset, Michael 54
Bastiank, Hans Jacob 546
Bastianse, Johannis 546
Batty, David 499
Bauer, Casper 546
Bayard, John 143
Bayard, William.. 524, 525, 624, 641, 667, 668, 746, 747, 914, 947, 1010
1011, 1017
Bazignan, Pierre 146
Beadle, Joseph.. 284, 286, 379, 381, 478, 480, 558, 560, 644, 645, 700, 702
780, 782, 854, 855, 917, 919, 985, 987
Becker, Johannes.. 458
Beeker, Bastian 437
Beekman, Colonel Henry 1074, 1075
Bemiss, Lieut. 272
Ben, John 443
Benedict, Peter 79
Beneway, Peter 457
Benjamin, David 276
Benzel, Adolphus 756
Berrien, Cornelius 423
Berringer, Frederick, Lieut. 272
Berlet, John Wolf 357
Berner, Johannes 444
Bertoe, John 790
Besley, Nicholas 756
Besley, Oliver 422
Betts, Joseph 251
Bevier, John, Capt. 143
Bevier, Johannes, Capt., Jr 268
Bevier, Louis 873
Bird, Henry 756
Birdsall, John, Jr. 499
Blaawvelt, David 2, 4, 423
Blagge, Benjamin 365, 569
Blanchan, Matice 942
Blank, Frederick 546

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Bleecker, Henry, Jr.....700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 854, 917, 919
Bleecker, Jacobus 145, 448, 896
Bleecker, John J..... 54
Blenjon, Mathew 438
Bloome, Abraham 2, 4, 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286, 379
Bloome, George, Lieut.....136, 138, 276, 446
Bloome, Phebe, widow..... 441
Bloomer, Gilbert 145, 448, 788
Bloomer, Reuben 896
Blundell, Christopher 793
Boogert, Henry 1097
Boogert, Johannes 117, 119, 192, 284, 286, 379, 381
Boogert, John, Jr..... 404
Bogardus, Petrus, Capt..... 449
Borkee, Abraham 686
Boom, Hendrick 547
Booth, Benjamin 264
Booth, George..... 260
Booth, Jonathon..... 1027
Borland, William, Capt..... 258, 260
Bouwman, Abraham..... 619
Bouwman, Golliep..... 619
Bovie, Mathias..... 449
Boyd, Robert..... 913
Braddock, Major General..... 631
Bradner, Calvin, Lieut..... 137, 432
Bradt, Capt. Johannes..... 252, 257
Brand, Paulus..... 619
Brathouwer, Nicholas..... 619
Braun, Simon..... 619
Brett, Capt. Francis..... 138, 274, 358, 441
Brewster, John..... 891
Bridges, Dr. and Company..... 1120
Briggs, Edward..... 448
Bridliffe, Henrich..... 619
Brinkerhoff, Dirck 967
Brinkerhoff, Lieut. John..... 427, 441, 443, 448, 449
Broadhead, Charles..... 28, 874, 1074, 1075
Broadhead, Capt. Daniel..... 28
Bronck, Casparus..... 791
Bronck, John C..... 437

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Bronck, John..... 433
Bronck, Philip..... 791
Brooks, John..... 1118
Brower, Nicholas..... 441
Brower, William..... 458
Brown, Daniel..... 264
Brown, Hackeliah..... 1029, 1031, 1032
Brown, James..... 79, 896
Brown, Jonathan..... 78, 896
Brown, Lawrence..... 581
Bruice, Jacob..... 443
Brunckhorst, John..... 1118
Brunner, Jacob..... 358
Bruyn, Capt. Jacobus..... 28, 435, 875, 942
Bryer, Francis..... 546
Bull, John..... 138, 277
Bull, Thomas..... 263
Bull, William..... 260, 263
Burden, Samuel..... 2, 4
Burling, Edward..... 78, 896
Burne, George..... 267
Burrows, Benjamin..... 441, 442
Burnett, John..... 214, 580, 581
Bussard, Hendrick..... 547
Bush, Jacobus..... 269
Burt, Lieut. Benjamin..... 431
Butler, John..... 787
Butterfield, Daniel..... 260, 263
Caaf, Christian..... 547
Callaghan, Mary..... 214
Calyer, Casper..... 792
Calyer, Jacobus..... 789
Camp, Silas..... 1025
Campbel, Capt. Daniel..... 433
Cantine, Nathaniel..... 875
Cantine, Peter..... 28
Carpenter, Colvil, Sergeant..... 431
Carpenter, John..... 117, 119, 192, 194, 432, 891
Carpenter, Nehemiah..... 145
Carter, Peter..... 276, 277
Case, Henry..... 891

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Casparus, Johannes Valentine..... 546
Ceywlds, Frederick..... 547
Chambers, Colonel G..... 271
Chambers, John.....44, 148, 627
Chandine, Charles..... 55
Charles, Robert..... 45, 51, 151, 155, 186, 248, 249, 282, 362, 474, 497
498, 516, 517, 551, 567, 568, 602, 604, 629, 630, 691, 716, 746, 734
758, 763, 764, 799, 801, 802, 849, 911, 963, 1002, 1003, 1025
Charlton, John..... 992, 1008, 1009, 1010
Charlton, Mary..... 1008, 1009, 1010
Chatfield, John..... 425, 787
Cherbacher, John 1118
Claaw, Capt. Francis..... 253, 434
Clagarie, James M..... 1029, 1031, 1033
Clarke, George..... 44
Clarke, Patrick..... 792
Clarke, Richard, Lieut..... 136, .431
Clarke, William..... 1104
Clarkson, David..... 225
Clarkson, Elizabeth..... 1008, 1009, 1010
Clarkson, Matthew..... 992, 1008, 1009
Clauser, Jacob..... 357
Clear, John..... 945
Clement, Jacobus..... 55
Clement, Johannes..... 442
Cline, William..... 1118
Cling, George..... 547
Clinton, Charles..... 452
Clinton, George..... 43, 875
Clinton, James..... 262
Clock, Casper..... 358
Clock, Jehiel..... 263
Clopper, Cornelius.. 119, 477, 643, 645, 781, 852, 855, 984, 987, 1031, 1032
Clopper, Cornelius, Jr..... 1, 4, 194, 286, 381, 479, 558, 560, 702
Clom, Philip..... 436
Closs, Heinrich..... 357
Clowes, Samuel.. 780, 781, 853, 855, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1029, 1031, 1032
Clump, Peter..... 899
Clut, Waldron..... 457
Cockeroft, Colonel..... 52, 145
Coe, John..... 250, 1121

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Coenraad, Frederick 546
Coens, Nicholas 442
Colden, Cadwalader, Major 445, 793
Collin, Daniel 999
Colman, Curtice 891
Colman, Daniel 1029, 1031, 1033
Colman, Jury 437
Colwill, Thomas 787
Combs, John 423
Comfort, Benjamin 265
Comfort, Thomas 438
Concklyn, Jacob 478, 479, 558, 560, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781, 854
855, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1029, 1031, 1033
Concklyn, John, Capt 262, 274
Concklyn, Joseph 277
Concklyn, Joshua 269
Conner, Hannah 581
Constable, Benjamin 265
Conyn, Casparus 457, 791
Conyn, Phillip, Lieut 433
Conyn, Pieter, Capt 253, 254
Cookenham, Daniel 907
Cookenham, Johan Jury 546
Cool, Barent 260
Cool, Cornelius 266
Cooper, Christian 546
Cooper, Theunis 1121
Cooper, William 446
Cornell, Thomas 147
Cornell, William 499
Coppernol, Jurrie 439
Covert, Johannes 547
Cox, Joseph 913
Craige, Catharine 788
Craige, Cataline 426
Craige, David 207
Cramer, Christopher 444, 445
Cramer, George 582
Crane, Thaddeus 896
Cratser, Leanhart 1076
Cratzinberger, Coenraedt 357

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Crawford, James 260
Crawford, James, Jr..... 263
Crawford, John..... 79, 896
Crawford, Samuel..... 264
Crawford, William..... 264
Creitz, Hans George..... 357
Crepper, Karrel..... 547
Crespel, Anthony..... 28, 875
Crespel, Johannes, Capt..... 268
Crossby, David..... 440
Cruger, John, 64, 72, 135, 148, 163, 221, 406, 517, 524, 525, 604, 617, 624
632, 641, 667, 668, 691, 692, 693, 746, 747, 792, 850, 914, 947, 1019, 1011
1017
Cryger, Samuel 458
Cursa, Capt. Isaac.....54, 148, 617, 618
Cuyler, Cornelius..... 434
Cuyler, Hermanus..... 54
Cuyler, Henry..... 225
Cuyler, John..... 55, 277
Daton, David..... 896
Davids, William..... 896, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1029, 1031, 1032
Davis, Isaac, Ensign..... 268
Davis, William..... 79
Deane, Isaac.....79, 896, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1029, 1031, 1032
Debois, Benjamin..... 458
Debois, John..... 438
Decker, Abraham..... 445
Decker, Isaac, Lieut..... 267
Decker, Joseph, Sergeant..... 259
Deeker, Joseph..... 261
Deers, Adam..... 547
Deers, Hendrick..... 618
Deers, William..... 547
DeFreidenbergh, Charles..... 907
Deg, Andreas..... 357
Dege, Hendrick..... 516
Degraaf, Daniel..... 439
Degraaf, Johannis..... 879
Degraaf, Michael..... 440
Dejo, Abraham.....28, 143, 268
Dekey, George..... 276

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Dekey, Thomas, Colonel..... 276
De Lamatus, Isaac.....274, 427
De Lamatus, Jacobus, Capt.....267, 272, 426
De Lange, Arie..... 1105
De Lancey, James.....44, 78
De Lancey, Oliver.....53, 55, 64, 135, 148, 163, 221, 277
De Lavergne, Nicholas..... 686
De Lisle John..... 546
Dennis, George..... 78
Denton, Daniel.....137, 431, 891
Denton, Gilbert..... 430
Denton, James..... 144
Denton, John, Lieut..... 137
Denton, Joseph..... 430
Denton, Robert..... 431
Denton, Samuel..... 262
Denton, William..... 251
De Noyellis, John..... 1121
De Peyster, Abraham.... 45, 151, 155, 186, 225, 282, 354, 362, 404, 449
473, 552, 628, 654, 655, 733, 734, 794, 799, 848, 911, 962, 965, 967
991, 992, 993, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1013
1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1021
De Peyster, Abraham, Jr..... 1005
De Peyster, Cornelius..... 1005, 1012
De Peyster, Ere..... 1009, 1011
De Peyster, Frederick..... 962, 965, 991, 992, 993, 1007, 1008, 1009
1010, 1017
De Peyster, Isaac..... 1005, 1012
De Peyster, James..... 991, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1012, 1013
De Peyster, John..... 52, 56, 148, 1006
De Peyster, Margaret..... 991, 1007, 1010, 1014
De Peyster, Mary..... 1015
De Peyster, Pierre Guilliaume..... 1015, 1016
De Pue, Jacobus..... 28
De Puy, Benjamin..... 875
De Puy, Elias, Lieut..... 142
De Puy, Jacobus, Jr..... 268
De Puy, Jubatiste..... 1119
Dencker, Hendrick..... 546
De Ridder, Gerrit..... 457
De Ridder, Killian..... 52, 457

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

De Ronde, Adrian..... 1118
De Ronde, Mattheus..... 1118
De Ronde, Nicholas..... 357
Desbrosses, Elias..... 404
Desch, John Baltus..... 357
Deter, Henry Lieut..... 140
Deter, Frederick..... 789
Devisme, Ann..... 913
De Voe, Michael..... 271
De Wandelaer, Johannes..... 457
De Weissenfels, Frederick..... 756
DeWitt, Andries Egbertsen..... 875
DeWitt, Egbert..... 28
DeWitt, Johannes..... 28, 438
DeWitt, Jacob Rutsen..... 143, 875
DeWitt, Terrick..... 444
DeWitt, Tierck Jacobson..... 438
De Young, Aaron..... 999
Deyo, Abraham..... 875
Diarce, Alexander..... 907, 999
Dickinson, Capt. James..... 429
Diefferdorf, Hannes..... 546
Diefferdorf, Hendrick..... 546
Diefferdorf, Jorg..... 546
Dies, John..... 248, 850
Dietrich, Jacob..... 619
Dimmock, Samuel, Capt..... 147
Ditz, Johan Wilhelm..... 999
Dobbin, Hugh..... 276
Dodine, Anthony..... 1118
Dorlin, Joseph..... 441
Douw, Volckert P..... 53, 248, 365, 366, 368, 569
Downing, William..... 270
Drake, Gilbert..... 79, 896
Drummond, Andrew..... 746
Duane, James..... 996
Du Bois, Christian..... 443
Du Bois, Cornelius..... 28, 875
Du Bois, Lewis, Lieut..... 263, 686, 875
Du Bois, Jacob..... 443

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Du Bois, Jonathan 443
Du Bois, John 756
Du Bois, Matthew H., Capt 422, 441
Du Bois, Petrus, Lieut 139, 140, 273, 443
Du Bois, Tjattie 439
Du Bois, Zacharlah 891
Duchemin, Daniel 1118
Duke, Daniel Gonsalus 28
Duncan, George 51, 558, 559
Duncan, James 644, 645, 917, 919, 985
Du Mond, Anthony 270
Du Mond, Egbert 271
Du Mond, John, Ensign 142
Dunckel, John Ludwig 357
Dunshman, Johannes Gerardus 357
Duponner, Ferdinand 357
Dupont, Pierre 357
Dupuy, Moses 438
Durland, John 499
Durot, George David 547
Du Simitiere, Piere Eugene 1118
Dusler, Andreas 546
Dutcher, David 443
Dutcher, Johannes 443
Dye, Dirk 749
Ebbets, Daniel 655, 968
Ecker, Abraham 547
Ecker, George 547
Eckler, Augustus 547
Eckler, Hendrick 546
Eckman, Lawrens 357
Eell, Hermanus 357
Eeman, Laurens 357
Ehl, Johannes 546
Ehny, George 582
Elgenbrood, Hannes 546
Elgenbrood, Johannes 357
Elkert, Jury 447
Elsenlord, John 619
Ellis, Capt. Thomas 430

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Ellison, Benjamin, Sergeant..... 431
Ellison, Thomas.....28, 258, 276, 686 875
Elmendorph, Cornelius..... 142, 439
Elshever, Ludwick..... 546
Elsworth, William 270, 422
Eltinge, Josiah, Capt.....268, 427, 435
Eltinge, Noah..... 142
Emogh, Henry..... 442
Emogh, Lawrence..... 442
Emory, Robert, Capt..... 140
Engcold, Johannes 437
Ernst, Mathew..... 913
Erwin, Edward 435
Etz, Christian 619
Evans, Capt. John 1120
Everet, Clere.....2, 4, 117, 118, 558, 559, 644, 645
Everet, Robert..... 439
Eyker, Nicholas..... 440
Fack, George..... 756
Fackert, Frederick..... 265
Fall, Lodewich..... 619
Fairley, David..... 357
Falk, Nicholas..... 844
Falkenham, Samuel..... 357
Falkener, William, Lieut..... 259, 263
Farman, Jasper..... 55
Fangeres, Louis..... 1118
Feder, Johann..... 619
Feinnauer, Andreas 619
Felx, Peter..... 357
Feller, Phillip.....444, 445
Felling, Hendrick 458
Felta, Johannes..... 1076
Ferris, James..... 78, 896
Field, William..... 423
Filkin, Bernardus..... 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381, 478, 479
Filkin, Henry..... 54, 615
Finch, Solomon..... 145
Fish, Samuel.....144, 787
Fisher, Nicholas..... 458
Fitch, Colonel..... 148

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Flander, Jacob..... 1076
479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 854, 917, 919, 985, 987
479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 854, 917, 919, 985, 987
1030, 1031, 1033
Fonda, Dowe..... 458
Forbes, Gilbert..... 52
Fort, Frederick..... 53, 457
Foster, John..... 251
Fowler, Benjamin..... 896
Fowler, Isaac..... 263
Fowler, Joseph..... 78
Fowler, Jonathon..... 896
Fowler, Samuel..... 686, 875
Fox, Peter..... 619
Fraer, Simon..... 447
Frank, Andries..... 619
Frank, Christophel..... 619
Frank, Frederick..... 357, 546
Frank, Stephanus..... 546
Francken, Henry Andrew..... 999
Franklin, Christian..... 582
Frederick, Hans..... 547
Frederick, Phillip..... 547
Fredenburg, Isaac..... 444
Frere, Johannes..... 270
Frere, Simon, Capt..... 272
Freidenbergh, Charles..... 1118
Freidrick, Peter..... 357
Fretz, Ernest..... 582
Fretz, Jacob..... 582, 792
Freihout, Abraham..... 756
Friere, Jacob..... 439
Friwa, Frans..... 547
Fry, Jacob..... 619
Fry, Jury..... 619
Fryer, John, Lieut..... 257
Fueter, Daniel Christian..... 357
Fulton, James..... 270, 430
Gaine, Hugh..... 1025
Gale, Daniel, Sergeant..... 432
Gale, John, Jr..... 145, 434

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Gale, Moses.....2, 4
Gale, Samuel..... 430
Gallinger, Michael..... 357
Gansevoort, Peter, Dr..... 146
Gardiner, David, Col..... 277
Garlof, Elias..... 546
Garton, Capt. Thomas..... 1074, 1075
Gasherie, Joseph.. 379, 381, 427, 478, 479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702
780, 781, 853, 855, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1029, 1031, 1033
Gassman, Rudolph..... 619
Gautier, Andrew..... 655, 793, 913, 915, 966, 967, 968
Gehlier, Fredrik..... 619
Gelston, Hugh..... 2, 4, 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381, 426, 478
479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781, 786, 853, 855, 917, 985, 987
Gelston, Malby..... 1030, 1031, 1033
Geiger, Frederick..... 546
Geiger, John Frederick..... 358
Genter, John Heinrich..... 357
Gerbeaux, Elias..... 899
Gerbeaux, Henry..... 619
Gerlach, William..... 357, 358
Gerome, Charles..... 755
Gerretse, Samuel, Jr..... 424
Gibbert, Ebenezar..... 277
Gibney, Ebenezer..... 430
Gibney, John..... 78
Glemare, Peter..... 28
Gilbert, Josiah.....79, 896
Gilbert, Stephen..... 891
Gillaspy, George..... 259
Gillaspy, James..... 267
Gieles, Jacob..... 270
Glazier, Colonel Beamsley.....148, 250
Glen, Jacob..... 458
Glen, Lieut. John, Jr.....53, 256
Gleen, James..... 447
Goebel, Maurits..... 357
Goelet, Jacob.....52, 249
Goodbardly, John..... 357
Goldsmith, Richard..... 891
Goldsmith, Thomas, Lieut..... 264

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Golneck, Constyn 547
Graaf, Jacob..... 357
Graeft, Johannes..... 582
Graham, Andrew..... 875
Graham, James, Lieut..... 266
Graham, John..... 271
Grant, Ebenezar.....126, 203
Grawbergh, Henry 441
Griffin, Benjamin..... 896
Griswold, Joseph..... 424
Groot, Capt. Nicholas..... 253
Grotzinger, Georg..... 619
Greames, Andrew..... 28
Gregory, Benjamin, Sergeant..... 137
Gressman, Ludwig..... 357
Griechach, Jacob..... 619
Griffin, Benjamin 78
Guerineau, John..... 755
Gunsalus, Samuel..... 875
Haasbrook, Abraham..... 875, 942
Haasbrook, Benjamin 441
Haasbrook, Daniel..... 28
Haasbrook, Isaac..... 875
Haasbrook, Jacob.....143, 875, 942
Haasbrook. Jonathan, Capt., 28, 258, 262, 263, 379, 381, 478, 479, 558
559, 644, 645, 685, 686, 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 855
Haberman, Hendrick..... 546
Haberman, Jacob..... 546
Hagedorn, Hendrick..... 437
Hallenmann, Mattheus..... 357
Haine, Peter 618
Hainse, Hendrick..... 440
Hahn, Coenraad..... 546
Hall, John..... 499
Hallet, Thomas..... 422
Halenbeeck, Capt. Jacob..... 433
Halenbeeck, Martin..... 791
Halstead, Caleb..... 1029, 1031, 1033
Halstead, Jonah..... 1121
Hamblin, Eleazer..... 443
Hamilton, Elizabeth..... 1016

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Hampton, Jonathon..... 966, 967, 968
Hanes, Hendrick..... 458
Hansen, Hendrick..... 432
Hansen, Hans..... 55, 257, 277
Hansen, John..... 257
Hansen, Nicholas..... 253
Hanser, George Peter..... 433
Hanser, Joseph..... 755
Hanswurth, Michael..... 357
Harden, James..... 1073
Hardenbergh, Charles..... 271
Hardenbergh, Johannes, Col..... 142
Hardenbergh, Johannes G..... 438
Hardenbergh, Johannes, Jr..... 258
Hardy, Sir Charles..... 53, 224, 248, 271
Harlow, Judah..... 685
Harris, Moses, Lieut..... 138, 274
Harris, Peter..... 1029, 1031, 1033
Hasis, George..... 357
Hauddon, Michael..... 1120
Hans, Pelatiah..... 424
Hawxhurst, William..... 452
Hay, Capt..... 259
Hazerman, Christopher..... 546
Hearing, Henry..... 1076
Heen, Peter..... 619
Heermans, Hendrick, Capt..... 273, 448
Heermans, Jacob..... 445
Heermans, Petrus, Capt..... 271
Hennegar, Michael..... 1118
Herkeimer, Capt. Johan Nicholas..... 253
Herder, Peter..... 436
Hesz, Hendrick..... 546
Herwagen, Phillip..... 547
Heyney, Conrad..... 1076
Heyney, Frederick..... 1076
Heyns, William..... 546
Heyser, Heinrick..... 357
Hicks, Joseph, Capt..... 275
Hicks, Stephen, Colonel..... 432
Hicks, Hildenbrandt Wendell..... 618

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Hill, John 1118
Hill, Nathaniel 267
Hill, Thomas 473, 551, 628, 733, 799, 848, 911, 962, 1026
Hillegas, Frederick 756
Hillegas, John Peter 357
Hilschiner, Michel 619
Hinchman, Thomas 250
Hip, George 357
Hip, Stephen 357
Hoeflich, Carl 619
Hoffman, Anthony 439
Hoffman, Carl 358
Hoffman, Jury 658
Hoffman, Michael 358
Hoffman, Phillip 619
Hoffman, Zachariah, Lieut 260, 261, 272, 274, 275, 790
Hogan, Patrick 270
Hogan, William, Lieut 257
Hogeboom, Capt. Jeremiah 254
Hogeboom, Peter 437
Hoogland, John 424
Hoogstraser, Paul 546
Holland, Henry 641, 1010, 1011, 1017
Hooghtelingh, Teunis 791
Hooghtelingh, Thomas 791
Hooghtelingh, Wilhelmus, Jr 427, 874
Holly, Joseph, Corporal 431
Holmes, John 78
Holmes, Jonathon 789
Homan, Peter 547
Honan, Daniel 1120
Hopkins, Roswell 615, 688
Hornbeeck, Benjamin 143, 875
Hornbeeck, Cornelius, Capt 143, 271
Hornbeck, Jacob, Lieut 28, 143, 270, 435, 875
Horsmanden, Daniel 44, 627
Horteg, Johannes 1076
Horton, Barnabas, Jr 808
Horton, Joseph 426
Huber, Casper 358
Hubner, George 357

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Hubner, Henry 357
Hugh, Cornelius 458
Humphreys, James, Lieut. 262
Humphreys, William, Capt. 789
Huth, Jacob 357
Huyck, Hendrick 437
Hyat, John 79
Isaacs, Aaron 844
Isenhardt, Christopher 619
Jackson, John 499
Jackson, Richard 746
Jackson, Samuel, Capt. 430
Jacobs, David 619
Jacobs, Tunis 52
Jager, Peter 436
James, Thomas, Major 915
Jansen, Johannes J. 2, 4, 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286
Johnson, Captain 272
Johnson, General 51, 142
Johnson, Richard, Sergeant 426
Johnson, William, Sir 264, 458
Jonckhans, Matthias 790
Jones, David 627
Jones, John 629
Jones, Samuel 1028
Jordan, Jasper, Jr. 546
Jordan, Hannes, Jr. 546
Jordan, Stephen 619
Jury, Hans 546
Jury, Peter 619
Jynkins, Zekeriah 442
Kain, James, Lieut. 266, 431
Kain, John 1076
Kaljer, Isaac, Sergeant 433
Kass, George 357
Kauzer, Adam 619
Keilman, Phillip 358
Kekrigh, Frederick 358
Keller, Andreas 546
Keller, Felix 358
Keller, Henry 358

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Keller, Jacob 358
Keller, Rudolph 358
Kempe, John Tabor 627, 734, 800, 849, 913, 963, 1025
Kempe, Thomas 1076
Kerger, Heinrick 582
Kern, Baltzer 1076
Kern, Hans 547
Kern, Jacob 619
Kernwaner, George 547
Keyseryck, Bastiaen 358
Kiltz, Adam 619
Kiltz, Johannis 619
Kiltz, Johan Nekel 619
Kiltz, Peter 619
King, Ephraim, Jr. 249
Kip, John 45, 445, 473, 550, 628, 733, 798, 848, 911, 962, 1025
Kissam, Joseph 144, 641
Kitts, Hans 547
Kitts, Jacob 547
Kitteman, Dr. John 275
Klaaun, Johannes 791
Klaauw, John G. 791
Klaerwater, Abraham, Sergeant 143; 260
Klein, Frederick 358
Klein, Phillip Heinrich 357
Kleynman, Thomas 999
Klum, William 446
Kleyn, Conradt 1076
Kleyn, Jacob 1076
Kleyn, Jacob, Jr. 1076
Kleyn, Johannes 582
Knafe, Jacob, Jr. 547
Knafe, John 547
Knickerbacker, Cornelius 799
Knickerbacker, Edward, Capt. 139
Knickerbacker, Harmen, Capt. 255, 256, 547
Kock, Casparus 582
Kock, Jan Joost 358
Kock, Rudolph 582
Koen, Henry 443
Koghnot, Everhardt 547

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Koghnot, Everhardt, Jr. 547
Kole, Philip 1076
Kool, Cornelius, Sergeant 431
Kool, Simon, Lieut. 273
Kool, Isaac 444
Konig, Michael 619
Korts, Capt. Frederick 433
Kraan, Ludwick 546
Kraus, Johannes, Lieut. 265
Krotz, Johannes 999
Kruysler, Honnas 446, 789
Kugler, Mattheus 619
Kyte, Thomas 434
La Croix, William 907
Lafever, John, Ensign 142
Lafever, Mathias 28
Legear, Pierre 357
Lamb, Alexander 56, 148, 151, 156, 186, 278, 283, 363, 474, 552
629, 735, 800, 850, 911, 963, 1026
Lamb, Caleb 1105
Adriance, Isaac 442, 445
Langdon, Samuel 2, 4, 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381, 478
479, 509, 558, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 855, 917, 987, 1031, 1033
Langdon, Thomas, Capt. 274
Lansing, Alexander 146, 252
Lansing, Garret, Ab. 252
Lansing, Peter 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 854, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1029
1031, 1032
Lash, Daniel 358
Laurence, Adam 252
Laurence, John 423
Laurence, Joseph 251, 423
Laurence, Jacobus 440
Laurence, William 423
Lawyer, Jacob F. 438
Lawyer, Johannes, Jr. 440, 458
Laydick, Phillip 357
Leber, Conraad 547
Lee, Nathaniel 1105
Lefever, Mathias 873
Lefferts, Dirk 749

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Lefferts, Jan 143
Lefferts, John 425, 788
Legget, Capt. John 255, 430, 433, 435
Leidebach, Godfried 357
Leister, Cornelius 1029, 1031, 1033
Lening, Christopher 547
Lende, Ernest Ludewig 547
Lentevelder, Conraadt 358
Leonard, George 547
Leroy, Simon 440, 445
Le Roux, Bartholomew, Colonel 146, 617, 618
Lesser, Jury 436
Lesser, Coenrade 436
Lester, Murray 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 855, 917, 985, 987
Letrir, Johan 547
Lewis, Elisha 429
Lewis, Joseph 426
Leyderbach, Godfrey 547
Leibhardts, Tobias 546
Lieslaer, Martin 358
Lightheart, Daniel 442
Lindner, Benjamin 547
Link, Matthias 357
Lispenard, Colonel Anthony 78
Lispenard, Major Leonard 435, 524, 525, 624, 667, 668, 746, 747, 806, 914, 947, 1010, 1011, 1017
Livingston, Catharine 1008, 1009, 1010
Livingston, James G 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381, 478, 479
Livingston, John 749, 992, 1006, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1012
Livingston, Peter Van Brugh 225, 406, 449, 517, 604, 617, 632, 691, 692, 693, 758, 850
Livingston, Phillip 524, 525, 624, 667, 668, 746, 747, 914, 947, 1010, 1011, 1017
Livingston, Robert G 404, 436
Livingston, Robert, Jr 433
Livingston, Robert R 72, 746, 747, 806, 914, 946, 949, 964
Livingston, William 249, 734, 806, 911, 1121
Lockwood, Joseph 896
Lockwood, Reuben 79
Lombardy, Peter 899
Losie, John 250

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Lott, Abraham, Jr. .. 45, 56, 112, 148, 151, 155, 186, 252, 278, 282, 363
474, 552, 629, 655, 735, 793, 794, 800, 850, 912, 962, 963, 964, 965
992, 993, 994, 995, 997, 1025
Lott, Henry 686
Lott, Maurice 250
Lott, Johannis, Colonel 432
Lott, Englebert 788
Loudoun, Earl of 224
Low, Benjamin 269
Low, Isaac 112
Low, Jacob 270
Low, Jacobus 269
Lowen, Jacob 582
Lowen, Jury 582
Lownsberry, Nehemiah 896
Luyster, Cornelius, Capt. 140, 274
Lynch, Gabriel 78, 896
Mack, Jury 844
Maerschalk, Francis 1097
Mallet, Jonathan 915
Man, Edward 649
Man, George 438
Manck, Casper 547
Manduit, Jasper 746
Manno, John 808
Mansellus, Ahasunes 469
Marcinhas, Andrie 546
Marks, Anthony 619
Marks, Anthony 619
Marselius, Lieut. Gerrit 256
Marselius, Guysbert G. 985, 987, 1029, 1031, 1032
Marsequie, Honore 1118
Marquat, Hens 546
Marsh, Matthias, Capt. 139, 448, 449
Marston, Nathaniel 326
Martin, John 793, 850, 914, 948, 963, 1027
Martin, Phillip 947
Marvin, David, Lieut. 137
Masten, Ezekiel 440, 790
Masten, Johannes 142
Masten, Petrus, Ensign 142

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Master, John 266
Matthews, Vincent, Col. 277, 284, 286
Matthews, Edmond 655, 735
Mayer, Felix 546
Mayer, Hans Geerlag, Jr. 546
Mayer, Hendrick 546
Mayer, Jacob 546
Mayer, Johan Geerlag 546
Mayer, Joseph 546
Mayer, Solomon 546
McClaghry, Patrick 28, 686, 875, 917, 919, 985, 987
McCudy, John 53
McEvers, Charles 1121
McEvers, John 250
McGinnis, Robert, Capt. 281, 282
McLagary, James, Lieut. 262
McLean, John 266, 891
McNeal, James 264
McNeal, John, Sergeant 435
Mead, Enos 138, 274, 790
Mead, Jonathan 447
Melius, Jacob 790
Mercket, Johannes 437
Merdele, Christoph 619
Merdele, Michel 619
Merker, Herdrick 458
Merkwat, Hans Jury 899
Merrit, Ebenezer 793
Meyer, Felix 357
Meyer, Gerlach 357
Michael, Johannes 435
Michel, Andrew 436
Middagh, Aert 442
Middleton, Peter, Dr. 54
Mier, John 446
Milliers, Jacob, Jr. 446
Miller, Abraham 78, 896
Miller, Alexander 1027
Miller, Burnett 786
Miller, Christoffel 1076
Miller, John Daniel 357

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Miller, John, Lieut. 264, 265
Miller, John Thomas 357
Miller, Johannes 28, 875
Miller, Phillip 619
Mills, Zebediah 896
Mohr, Frederick 546
Mole, Johannes 265
Monckton, General 850
Monfort, Peter 447
Monie, Jacob 619
Montague, Edward 746
Montanye, John 967
Montross, John 441, 447
Moore, Nathaniel 251
Moore, David, Sergeant 432
Moore, Charles 1029, 1031, 1032
Morehouse, Andrew 1105
Morris, John, Lieut. 139
Morris, Roger 1006, 1009
Moseman, Marcus 78
Moses, Isa 999
Moses, Jacob 1118
Moses, Levy 357
Moul, John 436
Muller, Isaac 457
Muller, Maritie 436
Muller, Peter 546
Mullender, Peter 262
Multhys, Joseph 437
Murray, Hon. Joseph 147
Musculus, William 899
Muttee, Peter 547
Myer, Hermanus 844
Nagel, Phillip 788
Nap, Gabriel 440
Narke, Jacob 619
Nealy, William, Capt. 258, 259, 264
Nedmer, Anthony 619
Neher, Francis, Capt. 139, 272
Neher, Joseph 446
Nessel, Martin 619

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Newkerk, Adam, Ensign 265
Newkerk, Johannes, Capt. 28, 258, 259, 430, 875
Nicoll, Benjamin 249
Nicoll, Rensselaer 458
Nicoll, William 249, 949, 964, 982
Nicoll, William, Jr. 982
Niece, Jacob 270
Niece, John 270
Nistell, Michael 357
Noel, Gerret 793
Nortrop, Mosses 442
Nottingham, Stephen, Capt. 267, 268, 270
Noxon, Bartholomew 442
Ogden, Jonathan 145
Onderdonk, Hendrick 644, 645
Ortman, Francis 1118
Oosterhoudt, Jacobus 269
Oostrander, William 274
Osborn, Cornelius, Dr. 440
Ostrander, Cornelius 444
Oswald, Philip 1118
Otto, Frank 619
Overyser, Casper 358
Paddock, Thomas 440
Palmitier, Meyndert 142
Paris, Isaac 618
Paris, Isaac, Jr. 618
Parker, James 44, 56, 72, 146, 224, 225, 277, 422
Part, Johannes 547
Pauling, Levi 942
Payer, Leonard 547
Peek, Abraham 258
Peesley, Ebenezer 442
Peirce, Alida 439
Peker, Ernst 547
Pell, Evert 440
Pell, John 78
Pell, Phillip 896
Pemart, Francis 755
Pendergast, Wm. 447
Perlee, Edmond 686

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Perry, Valentine 448
Peters, Valentine Hulet 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286
Petrie, Johan Joost 55, 147
Petrie, Marcus 458
Philips, Frederick 896
Philips, George 794
Philips, Henry, Jr. 441
Phillipse, Frederick 79, 641
Phillipse, William 2, 4
Pier, John 444, 446
Pierson, Job 424
Pinfold, Richard 251
Pintard, Lewis 1007, 1012
Pitt, William 1002, 1003
Pitser, William 446
Place, Michel 436
Planz, Johanne 546
Plantin, John 945
Platt, Zephaniah, Capt. 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 855
Polhemus, Theodorus .. 478, 479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781
853, 855, 917, 919, 987, 1029, 1031, 1032
Poltz, Michael 907
Pontius, Adam 357
Porter, Capt. 270
Post, Abraham 268
Post, Richard 479
Poucher, Anthony 546
Powell, Joseph 1027
Powell, Richard 499
Prat, Benjamin 626
Prien, Christopher 357
Probasco, Rynier 423
Prosius, Peter 619
Provoost, Isaac 792
Provoost, Johannes 791
Pruyn, Samuel, Ensign 257
Pulver, Peter 436
Pygel, Jacob 619
Quimbly, Moses 78, 896
Raff, Frederick 756
Raff, John 756

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Raisner, Casper 357
Ram, John 899
Ramburgh, Hans Jans 581
Randal, David 448
Rank, Johan Ury 438
Rankel, Cornelius 546
Rapalje, John 1073
Rasper, Johannis 756
Ratenhouver, Godfrey 619
Ratzer, Barnet 963
Ray, Matthew, Capt. 259
Ray, Matthew, Ensign 267
Reade, Laurence 326
Reade, Moses 260
Reade, Philip 276
Redecker, Henry 1076
Reigler, Andreas 547
Reiter, Paul 357, 547
Remine, Isaac, Lieut. 140
Rensselaer, Colonel 257
Reynolds, Joseph 790
Rezeau, Jacob.... 2, 4, 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381, 478, 480
558, 560, 584, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 782, 855, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1030
1031, 1033
Rice, Hannes 547
Richers, John Michael 1118
Riemesnyder, Hendrick 619
Rim, George 540
Ringland, John Christian 999
Ritsman, Johannes 546
Ritzema, Rudolphus 907, 964
Roads, Jonah 257, 424
Roberts, Christopher 144
Roberts, John 55, 424
Robbins, John 499
Robinson, Beverly.... 53, 64, 135, 148, 163, 221, 406, 517, 604, 617, 632
691, 692, 693, 758, 850
Rodman, Joseph 78
Roe, William 441
Roettig, Christoph 619
Roggen, Frans Petrus 844

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Roland, Samuel 790
Rolph, Joseph 1030, 1031, 1033
Roome, Laurence 45
Rongon, Peter 357
Rorig, Hendrick 547
Ros, Wilhelm 619
Rosa, Dirck, Lieut. 266
Roosa, Johannes 260
Rooseboom, Capt. Hendrick M. 255
Rosekrans, Abraham 619
Rosekrans, Capt. Henry 427, 429
Roosevelt, Isaac 352
Roosevelt, Johannes 844
Rossener, Jorg 546
Rother, Jacob 546
Row, Nicholas N. 446, 789
Rubell, Johannis Casparus 899
Ruff, Johann Christian 619
Ruppert, Adam 357
Ruppert, Francis 357
Rurs, Hendrick 619
Russ, David 546
Russel, Michael 357
Russel, William 945
Rutsen, Jacob 942
Rysdyck, Isaac 907
Ryst, John 619
Sacket, Thomas 425
Sacket, William 250, 423, 789
Sacket, William, Jr. 789
Salt, David 619
Salman, John, Major 277
Salsbergh, Michael 1076
Samler, John 1118
Sammons, Mathew 445
Sammons, Sampson 267
Sander, Hendrick 546
Sands, Samuel 262
Sandots, Leonard 357
Sargent, John 1002, 1003
Saunders, John, Capt. 253, 255

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Saunders, Robert 702
Saxe, Michael 844
Sayre, James 277
Sbrecker, Coenraad 546
Sbrecker, George 546
Sbrecker Martin 546
Schad, Theodorus 358, 546
Schad, Ulrick 358, 546
Schaffer, Mattheus 357
Schaffer, Nicholas 357
Schal, Frederick 618
Schal, Johannes 546
Schaltz, Jachen Christian 118
Schearman, Mary 440
Schearman, Samuel 440
Scheld, Carl 619
Schell, Christian 844
Schell, Johannes 844
Schenck, Abraham 144
Schermerhorn, Barent 445
Schermerhorn, Jacob 457
Schermerhorn, Ryer 439
Schever, Christian 437
Schever, Harme 619
Schever, Jacob 438
Schol, Coenrad 1076
Schol, Johannes 1076
Schoonmaker, Cornelius 262 445
Schoonmaker, Jacob 269
Schoonmaker, Jacobus 438
Schoonmaker, Petrus 269
Schoonmaker, Phillip 270
Schotter, Garret 1118
Schovten, Andries 441
Schroom, John, Lieut. 140
Schudt, Johannes E. 441
Schudt, Johannes W. 441
Schuler, Lawrence 945
Schurtz, Jury 435
Schuts, Jacobs 443
Schuyler, Dirck 792

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Schuyler, Peter 457
Schuyler, Phillip 56, 806
Scott, Cornelius 444
Scott, John Morin 326, 641, 996
Scott, William 1028
Seaman, Benj., Col 145, 249, 432, 806
Seaman, Edmond 1026, 1027
Seaman, James 499
Seaman, Nathaniel 499
Sebas, John 357
Seeber, Jacob 546
Seeber, Jacob, Jr. 547
Seeber, William 546
Seely, Israel, Lieut. 137
Seidel, John 357
Selbach, Arnoldus 357
Selbach, Johan Peter 357
Servis, Christopher 547
Servis, Peter 547
Setefan, Johannes 358
Sever, Jacob 547
Shaffer, Adam 447
Shapher, Phillip 619
Shauman, John 357
Sheerman, Christoffel 1076
Sheffer, Adam 444
Shelburne, Earl of 995
Shenigh, Frederick 899
Sherpenstone, Jacob 756
Sherwood, Joseph 746, 896
Shoemaker, Godfried 546
Shopf, Henry 546
Shrieve, Thomas 870
Shultes, Philip 437
Shurger, Simon 945
Shurter, Frederick 899
Shwelkert, Peter 357
Sieffert, Johannes 546
Siegeler, Pieter 358
Sielle, Jacob 744
Siemon, Anthony 546

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Simeral, Thomas 260
Simmons, Anthony 547
Simson, John 270
Slapp, John, Capt..... 147
Sleght, Hendrick 844
Slingerlandt, Tunis 458
Smeedes, Benjamin, Capt..... 260, 261, 875
Smith, Benjamin 896
Smith, Coenrad 547
Smith, Cornelius 458
Smith, David 891
Smith, Henry 1076
Smith, Henry P..... 72
Smith, James, Capt..... 136
Smith, John P..... 250
Smith, John 424, 1076
Smith, John Rock 499
Smith, John N..... 430
Smith, Johannes 547
Smith, Johan Nicholas 547
Smith, Johan Frederick 546
Smith, Jonathan 263
Smith, Josiah..... 473, 551, 628, 733, 745, 799, 848, 911, 962, 1026
Smith, Martin 358
Smith, Michael 435
Smith, Nathan, Capt..... 138, 274, 275
Smith, Silas 499
Smith, Oliver 439
Smith, Philip 1076
Smith, Ruben, Lieut..... 138
Smith, Thomas 514, 1121
Smith, William 147, 734, 949, 964
Smith, William, Jr..... 806, 995, 1121
Smith, Wilhelmus 546
Sneider, Andreas 357
Sneider, George 582
Sneider, Henrich 619
Sneider, Jacob 546
Sneider, Johannes 28, 268
Sneider, Johannes, Jr., Lieut..... 426
Sneider, Michael 546

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Sneider, William 357
Snous, Johannes 357
Sobell, William 1076
Somerndick, Tunis 277, 448, 552
Somner, Peter Nicholaus 619
Sow, John 790
Sourman, John 436
Southerland, Patrick, Lieut..... 138, 426, 431
Sowser, Peter 791
Sperbeck, Martin 546
Spingler, Jacob 357
Spingler, John Balthas 357
Springer, Sylvester 699
Sprangenbergh, Johannes 357
Spornheir, William 346
Spreecher, George 546
Sprowle, James 214
Srum, Michael 1118
Stam, George 357, 546
Stam, George, Jr. 546
Stam, Lourens 546
Stapell, Jacob 1118
Starenbergh, Jacob, Capt. 434
Steirer, Joseph 1118
Stephany, John Sebastian 357
Stevens, Arent 44, 45
Steenrnier, Bastiaan 547
Stephenson, Edward.... 2, 4, 78, 117, 119, 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381
478, 479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 781, 853, 855, 896, 917, 985
987, 1029, 1031, 1032
Stickel, Nicholas, Jr..... 446
Sticklen, John 1118
St. John, John Hector..... 899
Stoller, Michael 756
Stoppleben, Michael 436
Strook, Michel 619
Storm, Garret 443
Stoutenburgh, Tobias 686
Stuyvesant, Peter 352
Styers, John 844, 945
Styver, Peter 436

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Suoer, Wm., Jr. 358
Sueverdiz, Carl 357
Sullivan, Daniel 270
Sullivan, Owen 148
Suydam, Hendrick 143, 425, 788
Swart, Josias 437
Swarthout, Cornelius 441
Swarthout, Phillip 28
Swits, Jacob 439
Syffert, Johannes 357
Tadrick, Christian 546
Talman, Darius 1104
Tappen, Teunis, Ensign 430
Tausebek, Casper 619
Ter Bosh, John, Jr. 441
Ten Brook, Abraham 458, 806
Ten Brook, Counradt 439
Ten Brook, Dirck Wessels 433
Ten Brook, Jacob 439, 458
Ten Eyck, Daniel 967
Ten Eyck, Jacob H. 792
Ten Eyck, Jacob C. 55
Terwilligen, Abraham 261
Terwilligen, Cornelius 271
Terwilligen, Hugo 444
Terwilligen, Isaac 261
Terwilligen, Jacob 259, 261
Theil, John 546
Thodey, Michael, Capt. 146, 793
Thomas, John 54, 853, 855
Thomas, John, Jr. 700, 896, 917, 985, 1029, 1031, 1032
Thomson, John 262
Thomson, Robert, Lieut. 431
Thomson, William, Major....378, 381, 434, 478, 480, 558, 560, 644, 645
700, 702, 780, 782
Thorne, Isaac 790
Tiel, William 446, 447
Tiegel, William 1076
Tierer, Christian, Jr. 438
Timmerman, Nicholas 945
Tobias, Christopher 582, 755

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Tom, Nathaniel 789
Tomlinson, John 448, 746
Tottin, John 444
Townsend, Benjamin.... 379, 381, 478, 479, 558, 559, 644, 645, 700, 702
780, 781, 917, 919, 1029, 1031, 1032
Townsend, John..... 78, 787, 853, 855, 896, 985, 987
Townsend, Samuel 144, 787
Traphagon, Wm. 447
Travis, Moses 780, 781
Truax, Capt. Andries 432
Turk, Jacob 2, 4
Turner, Sergeant Thomas 435
Tusten, Benjamin, Capt.... 137, 276, 853, 855, 894, 917, 919, 985, 987
1029, 1031, 1033
Tuthill Ensign 137
Tyger, Lieut. Suyverinus 253, 458
Tymeses, Lieut. Cornelius..... 256, 458
Underhill, Nathaniel 79
Valentine, Isaac 788
Valkenburgh, Jeronimus 438
Van Allen, Dirck 851
Van Allen, Gerrit 458
Van Allen, Jacobus, Lieut.:..... 255
Van Amburgh, Abraham 447
Van Antwerpe, Harme 458
Van Benthuysen, Peter 789
Van Bergen, Petrus 458
Van Beuren, Barent 457
Van Beuren, Beekman, Dr..... 424
Van Beuren, Cornelius.....28, 269, 427, 874
Van Beuren, Dirckje..... 146
Van Beuren, Johannis..... 457
Van Beuren, Tobies 457, 792
Van Brakel, Gisbert..... 438
Van Brunt, Joost..... 788
Van Bunschoten, Elias 274, 447
Vance, Samuel 1121
Van Cortland, Abraham 97
Van Cortland, Augustus..... 1121
Van Cortland, John..... 98, 352
Van Cortland, James..... 896

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Van Cortland, Piere 79, 98, 99, 896
Van Cortland, Philip 97, 98
Van Cortland, Stephen 97, 98, 99
Van Dalsen, Johannes 749
Van Den Bergh, Garret 458
Van Den Bergh, Hendrick 791
Van Den Bergh, Peter, Capt 54
Van Den Bergh, Wynant 457
Vandenbogert, Mindert 447
Van Der Belt, Jeremias 788
Van Derheyden, David 258
Van Derheyden, Dirck 256, 258
Van Derheyden, Jacob 458
Vanderpoel, Jacobus 790
Vanderpoel, Johannes 790
Van Dersee, Harme 458
Van Der Spiegel, John 72
Van Deusen, John, Capt 427
Van Deusen, Matthias 436
Van Deusen, Tobias 436
Van Dike, Richard 424
Van Eps, John Baptist 255
Van deMark, Hendrick 261
Van Etten, Johannes 270
Van Gaasbeck, Abraham 422
Van Gelder, Ary 357
Van Hoesen, Caspar 791
Van Hook, Isaac 146
Van Hook, Isaac, Jr 424
Van Horne, David 225
Van Horne, John 404
Van Ingen, Dirck 1076
Van Ingen, Peter, Lieut 270
Van Kar, Solomon 791
Van Keuren, Abraham 942
Van Keuren, Hendricus, Lieut 260, 430
Van Keuren, Matthew 275
Van Kleeck, Baltus 440
Van Kleeck, Jacobus 422
Van Kleeck, Leendert 2, 4, 117, 119
Van Kleeck, Peter, Lieut 430

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Van Kleeck, Sweris 442
Van Ness, Gerrit, Jr..... 458
Van Ness, William, Lieut..... 254, 430, 457
Van Rensselaer, Henry 457
Van Rensselaer, John 44, 434, 457
Van Rensselaer, John B..... 256, 458
Van Rensselaer, Stephen 458
Van Schaick, Cornelius 457
Van Schaick, Goose, Jr..... 53
Van Schaick, Henry 915
Van Schaick, Jacob, Jr..... 52
Van Schaick, Sybrant G..... 53
Van Schoonhove, Gurt 457
Van Sice, John 53
Van Slyck, Harmanus 458
Van Slyck, Jacobus 146, 458
Van Valkenburgh, Lambert, Sergeant..... 433
Van Valkenburgh, Jeronimus 457
Van Veghte, Luycas 54
Van Veghte, Volckert 53
Van Veighten, Teunis, Lieut..... 430
Van Vliet, Tunes 440
Van Voorhis, Zakerias 443
Van Vrancken, Ryckert 257
Van Wagener, Arent 447
Van Wyck, Theodorus 126, 203, 352, 442, 443
Van Zandt, Wynant 792
Vaughton, Elizabeth 1027
Veeder, Johannis Simon..... 257
Venus, Philip 907
Vernezobre, Christopher Abraham..... 844
Verplanck, James 441
Verplanck, Mary 1006, 1009, 1012
Verplanck, Philip 79, 896
Vetter, Lucas 357
Viele, Arnout, Capt..... 140, 273, 427, 429
Vincent, Charles 78
Vischer, Nicholas, Capt 255
Vollenwyser, Jacob 546
Volk, Johannis Bartel..... 999
Vosburgh, Isaac 445

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Vroman, Barent 458
Vroman, Isaac 439, 458
Vroman, Jacob W. 434
Vroman, Jacob S. 469
Vroman, Johannes S., Lieut. 432, 458
Vroman, Peter 437
Wachtel, George 582
Wadderwax, Andries 441, 442
Wagener, Capt. Peter 254, 433
Wager, Johannes, Jury 444
Waldron, Capt. John 45
Wallace, Willem Peter 619
Walter, John 547
Walter, Robert 1005
Walton, Wm. 145, 147
Walz, Coenraed 619
Warnoot, Capt. Wm. 254
Warner, George 438
Waters, Banjamin 252
Watts, John, Hon. 850, 982
Way, Francis 440, 441
Weaver, Johannes 755
Webb, John 214
Weeder, Johannes Joost 619
Weekes, Eliphalet 144
Weekes, George 787
Weger, Jacob 546
Weigieser, Andreas 358
Weiss, Friedrick 357
Wells, John, Capt. 281, 282, 432, 439
Wells, Samuel 281
Wells, Solomon 426
Welp, Gerrit 844
Wemp, Hendrick 53
Wemp, Myndert 52
Wempel, Abraham 439
Wendell, Hendrick 53, 458
Wendell, John 1076
Wert, Johannes 357
Westbrouck, John 438
Westerlo, Eildardus 547

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Weyman, William.. 326, 327, 361, 409, 473, 550, 628, 733, 735, 798, 911
Whadell, Johannes 357
Whaney, John 264
Wheeler, Thomas, Capt..... 272
White, Benjamin 790
Whiteman, Jacob 582
Wick, Johan 547
Wickham, William 1121
Wiener, Andries 582
Wilderstein, Henry 844
Wilmot, James 1027
Will, John 357
Willet, Isaac 250, 425
Willet, Richard 499
Willet, Colonel William 78
Williams, Richard 499
Willis, George 967
Willis, John 499
Willis, Richard 896
Wilkin, John 267
Willsee, Lawrence 273
Wimple, Ryer 458
Winckle, John 547
Winne, Francis 791
Winne, Capt. John..... 255
Winne, Peter 52, 53
Winnegar, Ensign 272
Winterton, William 967
Wisner, Henry, Jr. 452
Wisner, Capt. John 136, 137, 145, 431
Witbeeck, Lieut. Andries..... 254
Wohlgemuth, Hannes 546
Wood, Hezekiah 79, 896
Woodhull, Nathaniel 617, 618
Woolrice, George 1118
Wolf, Coenraad 1118
Wolgemooth, Johannes 358
Wolhaputer, Gottliep 357
Wright, Hezekiah..... 2, 4, 117, 192, 194, 284, 286, 379, 381, 478, 480
558, 560, 644, 645, 700, 702, 780, 782, 854, 855, 917, 919, 985, 987, 1030
1031, 1033

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Wynkoop, Dirk 28, 268, 875
Wynkoop, Evert, Capt. 426
Wynkoop, Tobias, Capt. 427
Yates, Abraham 146
Yates, Joseph 458
Yordan, John George 358
Youcker, Rudolph 358
Youckhons, Mathias 446
Young, Abimuel 686
Young, Adolph 547
Young, Christian 619
Young, Johannes 442
Young, John, Sergeant 434
Young, Robert 44
Young, Thomas 787
Zeegaerd, Andries 582, 755
Ziegler, Gotthart 357
Zollinger, Andries 546
Zollinger, Casper 546
Naturalization:
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1759 357
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1761 546
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1761 582
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1762 618
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1763 735
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1764 844
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1765 899
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1766 907
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1766 945
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1768 999
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1768 1076
act naturalizing certain persons..... 1769 1118
New Jersey:
act relating to grants affected by boundary controversy, 1762 640
relative to 1768 1003
for relief of insolvent debtors..... 1755 10
extended 1756 103
establishing rates of wharfage and cranage 1756 23
New York:
acts of 1693 and 1705, for settling ministry, explanatory.. 1756 36
act raising 1,125 pounds by lottery for jail..... 1756 126

New York — (Continued): Year. Page.
raising 1,125 pounds by lottery for jail..... 1757 202
to enable, to raise 3,500 pounds for erecting barracks for his majesty's troops 1757 211
to raise 50 pounds to pay coroner for inquests..... 1757 213
regulating the levying and collecting of taxes..... 1758 306
for raising the sum of 1,200 pounds by taxes for purchase of Bedloe's Island..... 1758 309
for removing prisoners from city hall to new jail..... 1759 355
of 1753 to raise a tax to repair wells and pumps, continued 1759 392
to enable, to raise 1,200 pounds..... 1759 396
to enable, to raise 500 pounds by tax..... 1760 506
for prevention of fires and regulating buildings..... 1761 571
relative to 1765 869
suspended 1768 1046
to enable, to raise 1,800 pounds for fixing lamps..... 1761 573
to enable, to raise 700 pounds..... 1761 576
to enable, to raise 87 pounds 13 shillings, to pay coroner, 1761 580
raising 3,000 pounds by lottery to repair city hall.... 1762 621
to punish persons obtaining goods by false pretenses in, 1762 669
continued 1764 777
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for lamps and watchmen 1762 671
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for lamps and watchmen 1762 671
to increase number of firemen..... 1762 673
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for watchmen..... 1763 717
to prevent hunting with firearms in..... 1763 748
to raise 61 pounds 19 shillings for coroner..... 1763 754
to enable, to raise tax for public wells and pumps..... 1764 821
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for watchmen..... 1764 823
to regulate public pounds in 1764 825
for regulating public roads..... 1764 838
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for watchmen..... 1765 866
to enable, to raise 23 pounds for coroner..... 1765 870
to furnish barracks in, with firewood..... 1766 901
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for watchmen..... 1766 929
to enable, to raise 1,000 pounds for a workhouse..... 1766 936
to enable, to raise 1,400 pounds for watchmen and lamps 1768 970
made valid 1768 997

New York — (Continued): Year. Page.
to enlarge time for collectors to pay in taxes..... 1768 972
to ascertain size of cask in which white bread shall be packed 1768 1021
to enable, to raise 1,600 pounds for watchmen..... 1768 1044
to increase number of firemen..... 1768 1048
to enable, to raise 250 pounds for watch..... 1768 1049
for better collecting of taxes..... 1769 1100

O.

Orange county:
act of 1737, to prevent damage by swine, revived..... 1756 40
act to prevent purchase of arms, etc., from Indians..... 1759 349
act of 1742, for destruction of panthers, continued..... 1759 392
act to prevent damage by swine..... 1759 393
for laying out highway to Haverstraw landing..... 1760 452
for regulating and laying out highways..... 1760 510
for destruction of wolves..... 1762 682
for dividing precinct of Goshen into two precincts..... 1764 808
for destruction of wolves and panthers..... 1764 812
amended 1768 1059
to raise tax to pay for billeting troops in..... 1764 822
for more equal taxation..... 1764 826
for more equal taxation of estates..... 1765 884
continued 1766 938
for laying out, etc., certain highways..... 1765 886
for extinguishing fires in woods..... 1766 937
to enable the commissioners of Goshen to construct bridge over the Wallkill..... 1766 940
to prevent destruction of deer by dogs..... 1768 976
amended 1769 1105
for relief of poor, and for election of overseers..... 1768 1060
to ascertain eastern boundary..... 1768 1062
to enable, to raise 495 pounds 17 shillings..... 1768 1067
to prevent use of liquors at vendues..... 1768 1068
amended 1769 1113
to prevent damage by swine in Goshen and Cornwall.. 1768 1069
settling boundary disputes between the patented lands called Cheesecocks and Kakiate..... 1769 1120

P.

	Year.	Page.
Panthers:		
act of 1742, for destruction of, in Ulster, Dutchess and Orange counties, continued	1759	392
for destruction of, in Ulster, Dutchess and Orange counties	1764	812
amended	1768	1059
Partition. (See Lands.)		
Partners:		
act relating to actions against	1756	18
Pearl ash. (See Potash.)		
Peddlers:		
act to restrain, from selling without license	1759	388
continued	1764	778
continued	1765	860
to prohibit, from selling in colony	1766	925
Pilots:		
act regulating, and establishing pilotage between Sandy Hook and New York	1757	173
revived	1758	278
for regulating, and establishing pilotage rates between Sandy Hook and New York	1759	337
revived	1761	523
continued	1762	652
to regulate and to establish pilotage between Sandy Hook and New York	1763	711
continued	1767	957
continued	1768	1039
Physic and surgery:		
act to regulate practice	1760	455
Pitt, William:		
act providing for statue of	1768	1002
Poor:		
act of 1743 for relief of, in Dutchess county, revived	1760	468
for relief of, in Ulster and Orange counties	1768	1060
Potash:		
act to prevent frauds by adulteration	1766	926
to better ascertain the quality of	1769	1090
Pounds:		
to regulate, in New York	1704	825
Process:		
act relating to, in courts of equity	1760	494
continued	1767	957

Q.

	Year.	Page.
Quacks:		
act to restrain	1760	455
Quartering:		
act for quartering his majesty's forces	1756	123
continued	1757	191
continued	1758	294
continued	1759	369
continued	1760	476
Queens county:		
acts of 1693 and 1706 for settling ministry, explained	1756	36
act relating to fencing of Hempstead plains	1756	41
authorizing justices to bind out neutral French	1756	41
to raise money by tax to pay expense of quartering his majesty's troops	1758	314
for regulating taxation and repealing act of 1753 for equal taxation of estates in	1760	500
for laying out highways	1760	503
to prevent digging of pits for taking deer	1762	688
for choosing constables in, and collectors in Oyster bay and Hempstead	1768	977
to enable inhabitants of Hempstead and Oyster bay to make orders for parting their sheep feeding on the great plains	1768	980
for settling line of division between Kings county	1768	982
to ascertain northern boundary	1768	1062

R.

Recorders:		
authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds	1769	1079
Rents:		
for collecting his majesty's quit rents	1762	584
explained	1762	612
both acts continued	1768	1036
Representation:		
act of 1699 for regulating the election of, explained and amended	1769	1094
Richmond county:		
acts of 1693 and 1705 for settling ministry, explained	1755	36
act to enable, to raise money by lottery for the purchase of arms	1756	38
authorizing justices to bind out neutral French	1756	94

Richmond county — (Continued): Year. Page.
to prevent transient persons from selling goods at vendue 1761 579
for regulating taxation..... 1763 721
to enable supervisors to raise money to pay necessary charges 1764 816
to raise fund for defraying damages done by dogs in.. 1764 830
continued 1765 898
for laying out, etc., highways..... 1764 833
continued 1768 979
for choosing constables in, and fixing places for town elections 1768 977
raising 250 pounds for repairing jail..... 1768 998
to raise a fund for defraying damages done by dogs.... 1768 1070
Rum. (See Liquors.)

S.

Sandy Hook:
raising 3,000 pounds to build light-house on..... 1761 524
to make trespasses committed on, actionable in colony of New York 1762 624
raising 6,000 pounds by lottery for light-house on..... 1762 667
laying a duty of tonnage on vessels to defray expense of light-house 1763 741
continued 1765 860
continued 1766 923
continued 1767 956
continued 1768 1039
Schenectady:
relating to taxation of merchants exposing goods for sale, after the annual assessment..... 1756 21
act of 1753, to enable, to drain streets, revived and amended, 1760 468
act of 1720, to enable justices to regulate streets and prevent fires, revived..... 1760 470
act raising 80 pounds for fire engine..... 1764 811
to raise a sum of money for fire engine..... 1768 1054
to raise a sum of money for fire engine..... 1768 1054
to raise a sum of money for fire engine..... 1769 1114
Schoharie:
altering time of annual meeting..... 1760 466
Seamen:
for better government of..... 1760 483

	Year.	Page.
Servants:		
for regulation of	1766	924
Stamp Act:		
to compensate certain persons for damages sustained in disturbances over enforcement of	1766	914
prov ng for statue of William Pitt in recognition of his services in securing repeal of	1768	1002
Stamp office:		
establishing	1756	110
continued	1757	188
continued	1758	299
Suffolk county:		
for destruction of wild cats	1756	39
continued	1759	394
continued	1764	807
acts of 1732, 1739, 1745, for laying out highways, revived	1756	77
authorizing justices to bind out neutral French	1756	94
to prevent digging of pits for taking deer	1762	688
for regulating taxation in	1763	721
to enable, to raise money to pay taxes due from county under several acts	1763	725
act of 1732, for laying out highways, as amended by act of 1745, continued	1764	842
continued	1769	1112
to collect arrears of taxes in Eaton's Neck	1765	897
for raising 300 pounds for repairing county house and jail	1768	978
Suits. (See Actions.)		
Supreme Court. (See Courts.)		
Swine:		
act of 1737, to prevent damage by, in Orange and Ulster counties, revived	1756	40
to prevent damage by, in Orange and Ulster counties	1759	393
of 1745, to prevent damage by, in Dutchess county, continued	1759	398
continued	1764	808
of 1752, to prevent damage by, in Manor of Livingston, continued	1764	844
to prevent damage by, in Manor of Rensselaerwyck,	1765	872
to prevent damages by, in Ulster and Orange counties	1768	1069

T.

Taxes:	Year.	Page.
act of 1753, for granting to his majesty the duties and taxes mentioned, imports and exports; slaves, distilled liquors, etc., continued	1755	9
continued	1756	159
continued	1757	183
continued	1758	279
continued	1759	359
continued	1760	471
continued	1761	549
continued	1762	625
continued	1763	689
continued	1764	765
continued	1765	846
continued	1766	908
continued	1767	951
continued	1768	1023
appropriation bill	1756	43
raising money to subsist 1,715 men in an expedition against Crown Point	1756	60
laying an excise tax on tea	1756	105
continued and amended	1757	189
continued and amended	1758	292
appropriation bill	1756	134
appropriation for salaries of officers of colony	1756	149
appropriation for salaries of officers of colony	1756	152
appropriation for forces engaged in French war	1757	163
appropriation for salaries and services	1757	184
raising, to pay expenses of expedition to Canada	1758	215
appropriation bill	1758	247
appropriation for salaries	1758	280
regulating the levying and collecting of, in New York,	1758	306
raising 100,000 pounds to pay 2,680 men to assist in expedition against Canada	1759	317
appropriation for salaries	1759	360
laying a duty of excise on tea	1759	364
appropriation bill	1760	421
appropriation bill for salaries	1760	472
appropriation bill for salaries	1761	550
for paying several persons for billeting forces during campaign of 1760	1762	617

	Year.	Page.
Taxes — (Continued):		
appropriation bill for salaries and services	1762	626
repaying treasurer for advances	1762	653
for collecting arrears	1762	656
for better regulating, in Richmond and Suffolk counties,	1763	721
appropriation bill for salaries	1763	731
appropriation bill	1764	786
appropriation bill for salaries	1764	797
appropriation bill for canceling bills of credit	1764	801
regulating, in Ulster county	1764	809
for more equal taxation in Albany city	1764	815
continued	1765	872
continued	1767	959
for equalization of, in Orange county	1764	826
appropriation bill for salaries and services	1765	847
for equalizing, in Orange county	1765	884
continued	1766	938
appropriation bill for salaries	1766	909
granting 3,000 pounds for quartering his majesty's troops	1767	947
granting 1,500 pounds for quartering his majesty's troops	1767	950
appropriation bill for salaries, etc	1768	960
for more effectual collection in New York	1768	972
granting 1,500 pounds for quartering his majesty's troops	1768	1022
appropriation bill for salaries, etc	1768	1024
granting 1,800 pounds for quartering his majesty's troops	1769	1078
for better collection of, in New York	1769	1100
Taverns:		
for licensing, in Dutchess county	1763	729
Tea:		
act laying an excise duty	1756	105
continued and amended	1757	189
continued and amended	1758	292
laying an excise on all of foreign growth	1759	364
to enable certain persons to collect excise duty on	1761	568
Timber:		
act to restrain cutting of, on certain beaches	1758	315
continued	1759	395

	Year.	Page.
Timber — (Continued):		
continued	1762	687
continued	1765	898
continued	1769	1112
Tonnage:		
act of 1734, laying a duty of, on vessels, continued	1759	370
continued	1764	766
laying duty of, on vessels to defray expense of light-house on Sandy Hook	1763	741
continued	1765	860
continued	1766	923
continued	1767	956
continued	1768	1039
Treasurer:		
repaying for advances	1762	653
Trespasses:		
act of 1699, for preventing, extended to Ulster county	1759	371

U.

Ulster county:		
act for clearing and laying out highways	1756	27
to enable inhabitants to elect surveyors of highways	1756	34
of 1743 dividing into precincts in part repealed	1756	34
of 1737 to prevent damage by swine, revived	1756	40
to prevent purchase of arms, etc., from Indians	1759	349
of 1699 relating to trespasses made applicable to	1759	371
of 1742 for destruction of panthers, continued	1757	392
to prevent damage by swine	1759	393
for more equal taxation of estates	1760	505
for extiguishing fires in woods	1760	508
to divide Highland precinct into two precincts	1762	684
to enable inhabitants of Foxhall and of Memakatting to choose certain officers	1763	724
for regulating taxation	1764	809
for destruction of wolves and panthers	1764	812
amended	1768	1059
for laying out, etc., public highways in	1765	874
to enable, to raise 100 pounds for county house and jails	1765	883
for extinguishing fires in woods	1766	937
for building bridge over Rondout creek at Rosendale	1766	941
supplemental act	1767	959

Ulster county — (Continued): Year. Page.
to prevent destruction of deer by dogs..... 1768 976
amended 1769 1105
for relief of poor, and for election of overseers..... 1768 1060
to prevent damage by swine in Marbletown..... 1768 1065
to prevent disputes as to titles to land in Marbletown.. 1768 1074
of 1743, dividing into precincts and regulating elections of supervisors and assessors, amended..... 1769 1110

V.

Vagrants:
act of 1721, relating to preventing vagrants from becoming a charge, amended 1756 95
Vendue. (See Auctions.)
Vessels:
act of 1734, laying a duty of tonnage on, continued..... 1759 370
continued 1764 766
laying duty of tonnage on, to defray expense of Sandy Hook light-house 1763 741
continued 1765 860
continued 1766 923
continued 1767 956
continued 1768 1039

W.

Westchester county:
acts of 1693 and 1705, for settling ministry, explained.... 1756 36
act of 1745, for laying out highways, revived and amended, 1756 78
continued 1765 895
act authorizing justices to bind out neutral French..... 1756 94
for erecting new courthouse and jail..... 1758 312
raising 500 pounds toward finishing courthouse and jail 1760 418
to enable supervisors to raise 1,606 pounds..... 1761 535
to raise 500 pounds to finish jail 1762 616
to raise 200 pounds in Borough of Westchester to build town hall and jail 1762 683
for relief of poor in Manor of Cortlandt..... 1763 728
to enable, to raise 892 pounds..... 1764 843
to ascertain boundaries 1768 1062
to appoint an inspector of hemp in..... 1768 1064
to enable supervisors of, to raise arrears of taxes.... 1769 1103

	Year.	Page.
Wharfage:		
act establishing rates	1756	23
of 1744, establishing rates, and act of 1754, continuing said act, repealed	1756	23
to establish rates of	1763	749
Wild cats:		
act for destruction of, in Suffolk county	1756	39
continued	1759	394
continued	1764	807
Wolves:		
act of 1750, for destruction of, in Albany county, continued,	1759	395
for destruction of, in Orange county	1762	682
in Ulster, Dutchess and Orange counties	1764	812
amended	1768	1059
Woods:		
to prevent firing of	1758	304
amended as to Ulster and Orange counties	1769	1105
for extinguishing fires in, in Albany and Ulster counties,	1760	508
in Albany, Ulster and Orange counties	1766	937

Index to Colonial Laws of New York

Volume 5

1769-1775

Colonial Laws of New York
1769-1775

[*See "Names of Persons" for Name Index*]

INDEX—Vol. V.

A.

	Year.	Page.
Accessories:		
act for punishment of	1773	543
Accounts:		
act of 1768, for better determination of actions dependent on, revived	1771	194
amended	1772	293
Actions:		
act to more effectually enable the recovery of debts due on promissory notes	1770	63
to prevent the abuse of writs and plaints in replevin	1770	76
of 1768, for better determination of personal, dependent on accounts, revive	1771	194
amended	1772	293
to prevent inconveniences arising from delays of causes after issued joined	1771	207
for apprehending persons upon warrants of justices of the peace	1771	209
continued	1773	452
for preventing frivolous and vexatious suits	1772	287
to confirm certain orders of justices of peace	1772	291
to empower justices of peace, mayors, recorders and aldermen to try causes of value of five pounds and under	1772	304
of 1737, establishing and regulating courts to determine causes of forty shillings and under, suspended	1772	313
requiring justices of peace to determine appeals on merits,	1772	359
revived	1775	785
to enable coroners to make return to process	1772	357
to carry into execution judgments obtained under act of 1769, authorizing justices, etc., to try causes of value of ten pounds and under	1772	360
for the amendment of law and the better advancement of justice	1773	537
for better discovery of judgment	1774	636
to prevent abatement of, by death of parties	1774	644
to prevent trials in taverns, by justices of peace, in Cumberland county	1775	780
for giving remedy in courts of equity where defendants neglect to enter their appearances	1775	786
relating to, concerning real property	1775	850

(See Debtors.)

	Year.	Page.
Administration:		
act for better settling intestates' estates	1774	614
Administrators:		
act of 1751, to prevent frauds in debtors, extended to, residing out of colony	1771	206
continued	1773	451
Albany:		
act to enable, to raise 250 pounds for night watch	1770	56
to enable, to raise 250 pounds for night watch	1771	145
to punish persons guilty of trespass	1771	237
continued	1773	458
revived	1775	874
to enable, to raise 250 pounds	1772	294
regulating practice of inoculation for smallpox	1773	459
continued	1775	776
to enable, to raise 150 pounds for night watch and lamps,	1773	459
to enable, to raise 160 pounds for watchmen and lamps	1774	611
to lay tax on dogs	1774	659
to enable, to raise 160 pounds for night watch and lamps,	1775	723
act of 1764, for more equal taxation, revived	1775	776
(See Albany County; Albany City and County.)		
Albany city and county:		
act of 1760, for regulating and laying out highways, and amendatory acts, revived	1770	89
revived	1771	239
of 1770, for regulation of inns in Orange and Ulster counties, extended to	1772	299
for laying out highways	1772	369
amended	1774	661
for laying out highways in	1773	462
repealed	1775	807
for laying out highways	1775	789
to raise 200 pounds for purchasing bell and repairing courthouse	1771	872
to regulate election of representatives	1775	874
(See Albany; Albany County.)		
Albany county:		
act to encourage destruction of wolves	1769	13
of 1766, for appointment of commissioners to lay out roads, revived	1770	89
revived	1771	239
dividing into three counties, Albany, Tryon and Charlotte,	1772	319
to divide into districts	1772	383
to prevent waste of firewood in	1772	390
of 1768, for relief of poor in Orange and Ulster counties, extended to	1773	585
of 1768, to prevent destruction of deer by dogs, revived	1773	585
to run out boundary lines and lines of districts	1773	586

	Year.	Page.
Albany county — (continued):		
to change names and boundaries of certain districts.....	1773	587
respecting fairs in	1773	588
to prevent riots in.....	1774	647
to settle Ulster county boundary line.....	1774	662
creating new districts in.....	1775	772
to encourage the destruction of wolves and panthers....	1775	774
to alter boundary lines.....	1775	779
to compel collectors to deliver their accounts upon oath to county treasurer.	1775	873
(See Albany; Albany City and County.)		
Aldermen:		
act to enable, to try causes of five pounds and under.....	1772	304
to carry into effect judgments under act of 1769, authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds.....	1772	360
Assembly:		
act declaring judges of Supreme Court incapable to act in....	1770	73
fixing allowance to representatives from Tryon and Cumberland counties.....	1773	591
Assignees. (See Debtors.)		
Auctions:		
act of 1769, for regulating sale of goods at, amended.....	1770	74
to regulate the sale of goods at.	1772	284
continued	1775	717
to prevent sale of goods by, at night, in New York.....	1773	547
B.		
Bahannas' island :		
act to appoint commissioners to purchase wood on.....	1775	849
Ballston:		
act erecting.....	1775	772
Beef:		
act to appoint repackers of.....	1771	198
extended to Westchester county.....	1772	296
revived.....	1773	580
Billeting. (See Taxes.)		
Bills of credit:		
act emitting the sum of 120,000 pounds to supply deficiencies,	1770	24
for emitting the sum of 120,000 pounds to pay debts of colony..	1771	149
amended	1775	881
to prevent the depreciation of.....	1774	638
Bills of sale:		
act of 1768, to prevent frauds by, continued.....	1770	142
to prevent frauds by.....	1775	876
Boundaries:		
act for establishing New Jersey line.....	1771	185
of 1762 relating to grants affected by controversy over New Jersey boundary, amended.....	1771	196
to appoint commissioners to settle Massachusetts line.....	1773	522

	Year	Page.
Bread:		
act to prevent frauds in the sale of	1773	545
revived	1775	767
Bricks:		
act to regulate sale of, in New York	1773	546
Brooklyn. (See Kings County.)		

C.

Casks:		
act of 1768, to ascertain size of, in which white bread shall be packed, in New York, revived	1770	86
amended	1772	361
to ascertain size of, for fish	1773	525
to prevent false taring of bread and flour casks	1775	833
Cattle:		
act of 1741, for returning to owners, amended as to Suffolk, Queens and Westchester counties	1772	299
Charlotte county:		
act erecting	1772	319
for better laying out highways in	1772	407
amended	1774	700
to enable inhabitants to defray expenses and choose county officers	1772	411
of 1692, for supervising intestates' estates and regulating probate of wills, extended to	1772	414
to run out boundary lines	1773	586
to prevent riots in	1774	647
to alter boundary lines	1775	779
Children:		
act to enable posthumous, to take as if born in father's lifetime	1774	604
to relieve parishes from support of bastard children	1774	689
Claverack:		
act to prevent damage by swine	1769	18
revived	1775	773
Collectors:		
act requiring security from	1773	529
Colony:		
act for establishing New Jersey boundary line	1771	185
to revise, digest and print the laws of	1772	355
to facilitate the return of his majesty's commission under the great sale of Great Britain, for settling New Jersey boundary line	1773	452
to appoint commissioners to settle boundary line of Massachusetts	1773	522
Constables:		
act of 1768, to prevent defaults of, revived	1770	67
revived	1775	875
requiring security from	1773	529

	Year.	Page.
Coroners:		
act to enable, to make return to process	1772	359
Counterfeiting:		
act to prevent	1773	510
Counties:		
act requiring treasurers to give security	1770	88
dividing Albany into Albany, Tryon and Charlotte counties	1772	319
in relation to mileage fees of sheriffs	1773	581
Courts:		
act declaring judges of Supreme, ineligible to sit in general assembly	1770	73
to prevent inconveniences arising from delays of causes after issue joined	1771	207
for apprehending persons upon warrants of justices of the peace	1771	209
continued	1773	452
preventing frivolous and vexatious suits	1772	287
to confirm certain orders of justices of peace	1772	291
to empower justices of peace, mayors, recorders and aldermen to try causes of value of five pounds and under	1772	304
of 1737, establishing and regulating, to determine causes of forty shillings and under, suspended	1772	313
requiring justices of peace to determine appeals on merits,	1772	357
revived	1775	785
to enable coroners to make return to process	1772	359
to carry into execution judgments obtained under act of 1769 authorizing justices, etc., to try causes of value of ten pounds and under	1772	360
for the amendment of law and the better advancement of justice	1773	537
for better security of judgments	1774	636
to prevent abatement of suits, by death of parties	1774	644
for giving remedy in courts of equity where defendants neglect to enter appearances	1775	786
Crimes:		
act of 1744, for speedy punishment of petty, amended	1774	644
of 1768, for speedy trial of petty offenders, amended	1774	644
Cumberland county:		
act of 1766, for laying out highways, revived	1772	301
extended to Gloucester county	1773	594
regulating inns in	1772	303
extended to Gloucester county	1773	594
defining boundaries	1772	400
for erecting courthouse and jail, for altering terms of courts and to enable inhabitants to elect supervisors and other officers	1773	403

	Year.	Page.
Cumberland county (Continued):		
act of 1693, for supervising intestates' estates and regulating probate of wills, extended to	1772	414
respecting fairs in	1773	588
raising 250 pounds for finishing courthouse and jail	1773	590
fixing allowance to representatives	1773	591
of 1745, to prevent damage by swine in Dutchess county extended to Tryon and Cumberland counties	1773	593
of 1766, for laying out, etc., highways, amended	1774	674
of 1745, to prevent damage by swine in Dutchess county, extended to	1775	778
to alter boundary lines	1775	779
to prevent trial of causes by justices of peace in taverns,	1775	780

D.

Damaged goods :		
act of 1761, to prevent fraud in sale of, revived	1775	720
Debtors :		
act for relief of insolvent	1770	120
amended and continued	1771	195
for relief of certain insolvent	1770	126
of 1751, to prevent frauds in, amended	1771	206
continued	1773	451
for relief of insolvent	1772	416
for relief of insolvent, with respect to imprisonment of persons	1772	418
for relief of insolvent	1773	595
for relief of insolvent, with respect to imprisonment of their persons	1773	596
for relief of creditors against fraudulent devisees	1774	618
for relief of insolvent, with respect to imprisonment of their persons	1774	701
for relief of insolvent	1774	706
for relief of absconding	1775	807
for relief of, with respect to imprisonment	1775	826
for relief of	1775	833
Debts :		
to more effectually enable persons to recover	1770	63
Deeds :		
act confirming certain ancient, and directing manner of proving	1771	203
amended	1773	534
for more convenient proving	1775	876
Deer :		
act of 1762, to prevent digging of pits for taking in Queens and Suffolk counties, continued	1769	19
revived	1775	770
of 1758, to prevent killing of, amended as to Suffolk and Queens counties	1770	78

	Year.	Page.
Deer — (Continued):		
act of 1708, for preservation of, amended as to Huntington and Islip in Suffolk county	1772	399
of 1768, to prevent destruction of, by dogs in Albany, Ulster and Orange counties, revived	1773	585
Devises:		
act for relief of creditors against fraudulent	1774	618
Diseases:		
act of 1758, to prevent contagious, spreading in colony, and amendatory acts, revived	1775	784
Dogs:		
act to lay a tax on	1774	659
of 1768, to raise a fund to defray damage done by, in Richmond county, revived	1775	767
Dutchess county:		
act of 1743, for relief of poor, continued	1769	18
to enable inhabitants of Rumbout to fill vacancy in office collector	1771	243
laying out highways in	1772	324
dividing the south precinct into three precincts	1772	395
regulating the inoculation for smallpox	1772	398
repealed in part	1773	573
of 1745, to prevent damage by swine, extended to Tryon and Cumberland counties	1773	592
to confine rams at certain seasons	1774	668
for collecting his majesty's quit rents in the Oblong patent	1774	669
to encourage the destruction of wolves and panthers	1775	774
Dutchess county:		
act of 1745, to prevent damage by swine, revived	1775	778
to compel collectors to pay annual rates	1775	869
Duties. (See Taxes.)		
E.		
Estates:		
act to enable posthumous children to take as if born in lifetime of father	1774	604
for better settling	1774	614
Excise. (See Liquors.)		
Executors:		
act of 1751, to prevent frauds in debtors, extended to, residing out of colony	1771	206
continued	1773	451
F.		
Fairs:		
act respecting, in Albany, Cumberland and Tryon counties	1773	588
Felonies:		
act for punishment of accessories to	1773	543

	Year.	Page.
Ferries:		
act establishing and regulating, in Tryon county	1773	592
Firearms:		
act to prevent firing of	1773	532
Fireworks:		
act to prevent firing of, on New Year's day	1771	244
Fish:		
act for protection of salmon in Hudson river	1771	211
to prevent the destruction of, in Suffolk county	1772	397
continued and amended	1775	717
to ascertain size of casks in which fish shall be sold	1773	525
Flax:		
act for inspection of, in New York	1772	361
Flour:		
act to regulate the inspection and branding of	1771	197
to appoint inspectors of	1771	198
extended to Westchester county	1772	296
revived	1773	580
to prevent the transportation of unmerchantable	1775	833
Frauds and perjuries:		
act to amend law for prevention of	1774	689
Fortifications. (See Albany; Schenectady, etc.)		
G.		
Gaming:		
act for preventing excessive and deceitful	1774	621
Gloucester county:		
act defining boundaries	1772	400
of 1692, for supervising intestates' estates and regulating probate of wills, extended to	1772	414
of 1766, for laying out highways in Cumberland county, extended to	1773	594
of 1772, for regulating inns in Cumberland county, extended to	1773	594
Goshen. (See Orange County.)		
Governor:		
act appropriating £500 for, on account of fire	1774	614
Gunpowder:		
act to regulate storing of, in New York	1772	363
continued	1774	609
Guns:		
act to prevent firing of, on New Year's day	1771	244
to prevent firing of	1773	532
H.		
Harlem:		
act to establish boundary line between New York and	1772	432
for laying out a road in	1774	707
for building bridge over Harlem river	1774	708
to confirm New York boundary line	1775	841
Hawkers. (See Peddlers.)		

	Year.	Page.
Hell Gate:		
act appointing commissioners to purchase wood on point of Bahanna's island	1775	849
Hemp:		
act of 1768, to appoint an inspector of, in Westchester county, revived	1771	243
Hempstead Plains:		
act of 1726, to prevent burning old grass on, continued and amended	1769	19
of 1733, to prevent sheep and cattle feeding on, continued,	1769	20
Highways:		
act of 1764, to regulate public roads in New York, continued..	1769	10
revived	1772	270
of 1766, for appointment of commissioners to lay out roads in Albany county, revived	1770	89
revived	1771	239
of 1760, for regulating and laying out highways in Albany city and county, and amendatory acts, revived	1770	89
revived	1771	239
of 1765, for laying out certain, in Orange county, amended,	1770	104
amended	1771	246
repealed	1773	562
of 1745, for laying out, in Westchester county, revived...	1770	113
of 1766, for laying out, in Cumberland county, revived...	1772	301
extended to Gloucester county	1773	594
laying out, in Dutchess county	1772	324
for laying out, in Albany and Tryon counties	1772	369
amended	1774	661
for better laying out, in Charlotte county	1772	407
amended	1774	700
for laying out in city and county of Albany and county of Tryon	1773	462
repealed	1775	807
of 1732, for laying out, in Suffolk county, amended	1773	489
revived	1775	770
for laying out, in Orange county	1773	548
amended	1774	696
of 1745, for laying out, in Kings, Queens, Richmond and Orange counties, repealed as to Orange county	1773	562
repealing all prior acts relating to laying out highways in Orange county	1773	563
of 1765, for laying out, in Ulster county, amended	1773	562
for keeping in repair public roads in town of Westchester	1773	570
repealed	1774	673
for laying out, in Richmond county	1773	574
for better regulating, in New York	1774	655
supplemental, for laying out public roads in Ulster county	1774	655

	Year.	Page.
Highways — (Continued):		
act of 1745, for laying out, in Westchester county, amended.	1774	671
of 1766, for laying out, etc., in Cumberland county, amended	1774	674
of 1732, for laying out, in Suffolk county, revived	1775	769
for laying out, etc., in Albany city and county and Tryon county	1775	789
Hospital:		
act for support of, to be erected in New York	1772	367
Huntington:		
act to enable inhabitants to regulate the feeding of sheep on common lands	1770	115
revived	1775	770
I.		
Indians:		
act to appoint commissioners to arrange plan for trade with,	1770	66
Inns:		
act for regulation of, in Ulster and Orange counties	1770	100
extended to Manor of Cortland	1771	244
extended to Albany city and county	1772	299
regulating, in Cumberland county	1772	302
extended to Gloucester county	1773	594
for better regulation of	1773	583
Insolvent debtors. (See Debtors.)		
Intestates:		
act for settling estate of	1774	614
Iron:		
act to prevent fraud in sale of	1770	65
revived	1772	292
J.		
Johnstown:		
act to raise 1600 pounds for court and jail at	1773	491
to raise 900 pounds to complete jail at	1775	777
Judgments:		
act for better discovery of	1774	636
(See Actions; Courts.)		
Jurors:		
act of 1768, to prevent default of grand and petit, revived	1770	67
Justices of peace:		
act for apprehending persons upon warrants of justices of the peace	1771	209
continued	1773	453
to confirm certain orders of	1772	291
to enable, to try causes of five pounds and under	1772	304
requiring, to determine appeals on the merits	1772	357
revived	1775	785
to carry into effect judgments under act of 1769, authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds	1772	360
to prevent trials by, in taverns in Cumberland county	1775	780

K.

	Year.	Page.
Kings county:		
act of 1768, for settling line of division between Queens county amended	1770	117
for constructing a ditch or canal in	1774	709
Kingston:		
act for relief of poor in	1770	99
to guard against fires	1775	867

L.

Land. (See Real Property.)		
Laws:		
act to revise, digest and print	1772	355
for the amendment of	1773	537
Leases:		
act for renewal of	1774	624
(See Real Property.)		
Leather:		
act for inspection of	1770	71
amended	1771	193
for inspection of, in New York	1772	266
Liquors:		
act for collecting duty of excise on	1769	1
for collecting duty of excise on	1770	134
for collecting duty of excise on	1772	272
to prevent the use of, at vendues in Ulster and Orange counties	1772	300
to lay a duty of excise on	1773	500
to regulate gauging of	1773	523
to appoint commissioners to collect duty of excise on	1774	605
to appoint commissioners to collect duty of excise on	1775	715
(See Inns.)		
Loan officers:		
act to facilitate and explain duties	1770	46
to explain duties of	1771	171
Lotteries:		
act to prevent private	1772	351
act to prevent private	1774	639

M.

Manor of Cortlandt:		
act to empower freeholders of Rykes Patent to elect supervisor and other officers	1770	114
of 1770, for regulation of inns in Orange and Ulster counties, extended to	1771	244
to fix fees of constables	1772	335
of 1763, for relief of poor in, amended	1775	771
Manor of Livingston:		
act of 1752, to prevent damage by swine in, amended	1774	679
Manor of Phillipsburgh:		
act to prevent destroying of game in	1773	488

	Year.	Page.
Manor of Rensselaerwyck:		
act of 1769, to enable freeholders to elect six assessors, three constables and other officers, amended	1770	90
to prevent accidents by fire	1770	91
revived	1775	871
of 1765, to prevent damage by swine in, revived	1775	773
to enable freeholders to elect additional officers	1775	872
Marbletown:		
act of 1753 (chap. 942), to enable inhabitants to elect constables, amended	1771	147
to prevent damage by swine in	1774	666
Massachusetts:		
act to appoint commissioners to settle boundary line	1773	522
Mayors:		
act to enable, to try causes of five pounds and under	1772	304
to carry into effect judgments under act of 1769, authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds	1772	360
Milestones:		
act to prevent the breaking or defacing of	1774	646
Militia:		
act regulating	1772	342
for better regulating	1775	732
Money:		
act to prevent counterfeiting	1773	510
to prevent the depreciation of paper money	1774	638
Mortgages:		
act for more effectual registry of	1774	687
for more convenient proving	1775	876

N.

Names of persons:

Aadig, Ernest 415
Abbott, John 870, 463, 790
Abeel, James 402
Abraham, Major 384
Ackert, Hendrick 597, 598
Ackerman, David 188
Adams, Robert 491, 778
Akins, Benjamin 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276
Albrant, Hannis 118
Alexander, James 187, 188
Alexander, Mary 187
Allen, Elizabeth 118
Allen, Ethan 651
Allicoke, Joseph 856
Allison, William 485, 693
Allison, John 865
Alsop, John 66

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Alt, Hannis 118
Anckten, Peter 263, 264
Anderson, Joseph 62
Anderson, John 827
Anderson, Samuel 677
Andrews, Robert 341
Angevine, Daniel 701
Apthorpe, Charles Ward 250, 251, 252, 253, 254
Armstrong, Francis 105, 248, 554, 555
Arthur, John 199
Ashman, Eliathan 417
Ask, Benjamin 190
Axtell, William 250, 251, 252, 253, 254
Ayrer, Frederick 601
Bache, Theophilact 25, 26, 150, 511
Bacher, Theobald 601
Bailey, John 341
Bakehorn 595
Baker, Jonathan 407
Baker, Remember 651
Baldwin, Samuel 370, 462, 789
Balsom, Cornelius 597, 598
Bancker, Gerard 61, 182, 339, 497, 499, 683, 727, 728, 827
Banker, John 761
Banyar, Goldsbrow 754, 763
Barberie, John 189, 334
Barber, Patrick 564
Barclay, Andrew 45, 170
Barclay, John 370
Bard, John, Dr 487, 553, 864
Barker, Daniel 113
Barney, Jacob 826
Baron, Andrew 71
Baron, Anthony 415
Barrow, John 341
Barrow, Thomas 341
Barry, Thomas 597, 598
Bartholomew, George 601, 602
Bartholomew, John 263, 264
Barton, Joseph 188
Barton, Lewis 135, 137, 139, 273, 275, 276
Bartow, Anthony 113
Batty, David 20
Bayard, William 126, 198
Beadle, David 20
Bear, Jurry 415
Becker, Henry 601, 612

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Becker, Jacob 118
Beckle, Jacob 263, 264
Beckwith, Jedediah 701
Beekman, John H 870, 462, 790
Beekman, John 480, 731
Belfield, John 125
Bellanger, Philip 601
Bender, William 601
Bengle, Adam 601, 602
Benjamin, David 554
Bennett, Jacob 711, 712
Bennett, Jeremiah 597, 598
Bennett, Wineant 710, 711, 712
Bergen, Deborah 709, 710, 711
Bergen, John 832
Bergen, Simon 710, 711, 712
Bergen, Tuenis 710, 711, 712
Berringer, Michael 415
Betts, Azor 832
Betellbrunt, Anthony 263, 264
Bevier, David 564
Bickers, Henry 706
Binder, George 118
Birdsall, John 20
Blain, William 555
Blake, Jonathan 341
Blauvelt, Jacob 340
Bleeker, Jacobus 113
Bloom, Garret 109
Bloomer, Gilbert 838
Bloomer, Reuben 113
Board, Cornelius 188
Boerum, Simon 197
Bogardus, Lewis 826
Bogert, Hendrick 826
Bogert, Mattys 189
Booth, Benjamin 255
Booth, George 564
Borrowe, John 595
Bos, Peter 263, 264
Bover, Philip J. 832
Bower, George 601
Brace, William 827
Brackenridge, James 651
Bader, John 118
Bradhour, Nicholas 118
Bradley, Richard 334

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Bradner, Gilbert..... 485, 858, 865
Bradstreet, John 761
Bradt, Adrian..... 761, 762
Bradt, Daniel..... 370, 463, 790
Bratt, Isaac..... 597, 598
Breitenberger, Baltus..... 601
Brewster, John 246, 556
Brewster, Samuel..... 564
Brigs, Walter..... 113
Brock, Sarah 63
Bronce, George..... 118
Brouwer, Arent 370
Brown, George 601
Brown, James..... 113
Brown, Sylvanus 651
Brown, William 832
Browne, Hackaliah..... 2, 4, 5, 114, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 501, 606
Bruyn, Jacobus 564½
Buck, Daniel..... 499
Bull, Isaac..... 597, 598
Bullis, Robert..... 370, 462, 789
Burke, Edmund..... 338, 496, 683, 726
Burling, Edward 113
Burling, James..... 189
Burnet, William..... 188
Burrow, John..... 706, 827
Burt, Benjamin..... 590
Burtsell, Henry 826
Bush, Julius 601, 602
Butler, John..... 370, 463, 491, 778, 790
Butler, Thomas..... 113
Butterfield, Daniel..... 564
Bydeman, Simon..... 601, 602
Byrkey, Jacob 601
Byrkey, Jacob, Jr..... 601
Byrne, Barnaby 183
Cable, James..... 595
Calder, John 832
Calkin, John..... 597, 598
Callow, Stephen 841
Campbell, Archibald 370, 407, 463, 790
Campbell, John..... 832
Campbell, Robert..... 190
Cannon, John 701
Carley, Abraham 463, 789
Carner, Thomas 595
Carpenter, John 552

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Carpenter, Samuel 564
Charles, Alexander 183
Charles, Robert 61
Charters, George 410
Chatham, Lord 184
Cheeseman, Benjamin 20
Christy, John 418, 410
Church, Malachi 677
Church, Sarah 827
Clandenning, John 595
Clarke, Jeremiah 858
Clarke, Timothy, Jr. 105, 248, 554
Clarke, Thomas 407, 701
Claus, Daniel 491, 778
Clemens, Matthias 601
Clemens, Philip 601
Clerk, James 187
Clinton, George 432, 841
Clopper, Cornelius 1, 3, 5, 135, 137, 138, 272, 274, 275, 500, 606, 715
Close, Solomon 114
Clowes, Samuel 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
Cock, Joseph 702
Cockran, Richard 755
Cockran, Robert 651
Coe, Daniel 2, 3, 4, 5, 426
Coe, John 699, 700
Coghnot, John Everhardt 118
Cole, Ebenezer 370, 463, 790
Cole, John 832
Cole, Josias 188
Colden, Cadwallader 179, 184, 564
Coleman, Curtis 552
Coleman, Daniel 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
Collins, John 685, 729
Colon, George 118
Colon, James 118
Colon, Jonas 118
Compton, Matthias 595, 706
Concklin, John 702
Conner, Richard 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500
Contine, Nathaniel 564
Conyn, Casparus 369, 462, 789
Conyn, Peter 370, 463
Cook, George 263
Cook, John 263
Cool, Philip 601, 602
Coons, Joost 415
Coopman, John 703

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Cooper, Jacob 761
Cooper, Teunis 858
Copernol, Jury 370
Cornell, William, Jr 20
Coryes, Jacob 415
Cosgriff, Hugh 125
Cosper, Peter 789
Courter, Herman 832
Coutant, Henry 827
Cox, Daniel 755
Cox, John 125, 421, 423
Cox, Joseph 728
Cramer, George 415
Crawford, John 114
Creighoof, Jacob 263, 264
Creitz, Han Ury 118
Cremer, Johan N 415
Crispel, Petrus 564
Crist, Jacob 564
Crist, Stephanus 392
Crock, Coenradt 415
Croghan, George 883
Crompton, John 396
Cruger, John 126, 184, 333, 730, 849
Cruger, John H 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 415, 446, 447, 450
Crumb, Martin 462, 789
Cuddeback, William 564
Culver, Nathaniel 370, 462, 789
Cummins, Michael 185
Cunningham, John 463, 790
Curtice, Jeremiah 553
Curts, John 715, 789
Cuyler, John, Jr 463, 790
Cuyler, Philip 706
Dalley, John, Jr 595
Daly, Owen 597, 598
Dassigny, Benjamin 597
Daton, David 113
Davids, Mutie 707
Davids, William 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
Davis, John 187
Davison, Paul 597, 598
Dawkins, Henry 597, 686
Dawson, Henry 183
Dawson, Volkert 706, 826
Deane, Isaac 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
Decker, Cornelius 546

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Dederick, Jury William 370, 463
De Grushe, Elias 415
De La Montague, Abraham 317, 856, 857
Delanoy, John 826
De Lancey, James 184, 849
Dekay, Thomas 190
Dekay, Widow 248
De Lyon, Isaac 706
Demerest, David 189
De Noyellis, John 184, 191, 560, 561
Denniston, George 564
Denton, Daniel 552
Denton, Samuel 199
De Peyster, Abraham 75, 126, 127, 213, 250, 251, 253, 254, 596
De Peyster, Frederick 213
De Peyster, James 126, 127, 128, 129, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254
De Peyster, John 341
De Pue, Benjamin 564
De Pue, Ephraim 564, 665
De Ridder, Killian 370, 463, 790
De Witt, Andries 98, 665
De Witt, Andries, Jr 564
De Witt, Jacob Rutsen 564
Dible, Henry 462, 789
Dickenson, Amos 595, 703
Dijo, Hendrickus 335
Dodane, Anthony 311
Dods, Thomas 125
Dojo, Abraham 564
Donaldson, Abraham 564
Donaldson, Frederick 701
Dongan, Thomas 845
Doutcher, Simon 187
Dowdle, Richard 248
Dox, Rebecca 91, 93
Drake, Gilbert 114
Drake, Jeremiah 716
Drake, Joseph 429, 430
Dubois, Cornelius 564
Dubois, Lewis 564
Dubois, Zachariah 105, 106, 246, 247, 552, 555, 556, 558, 559
Duer, William 407, 701
Dumm, Adam 601, 602
Dumm, Nicholas 601, 603
Dumm, Melicher 601, 603
Dumond, John B 370, 463, 790
Duncan, John ..... 370, 686, 725.

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Dunn, Thomas 706
Dunscomb, James 595, 701
Duryee, Johannes 706
Duslar, Jacob 601, 602
Earl, John 180
Easy, Godfried 263, 264
Ebbetts, Daniel 499
Ecker, George 118
Edminston, Robert 882
Edsall, Richard 248, 486, 858
Egbertson, Petrus 597, 598
Eigebrode, Peter 601, 602
Eikler, Augustus 118
Eisenlord, John 601
Ellis, George 597, 598
Ellison, William 500, 606, 716
Elmendorph, John 480, 781
Eltinge, Noah 564, 780
Ernest, Christian 463, 790
Esseltyn, Richard 462, 789
Everit, Daniel 332, 667, 858
Facb, George 701
Falkner, James 564
Falkner, Ralf 883
Falkenier, Benedict 597, 598
Fanconier, Peter 189
Fargeson, Hannah 187
Farlinger, John 118
Farrel, John O. 595
Fasheur, John 190
Feick, Daniel 263, 264
Feling, Johannis 370
Ferdon, Abraham 833
Ferguson, Samuel 597, 598
Ferris, Benjamin 296, 297
Ferris, James 113
Finch, Isaac 826
Fisher, John 601, 602
Fisher, Nicholas 370, 463, 790
Flander, Jacob 601, 602
Flandereaw, Peter 113
Floyd, Richard 2, 4, 5, 135, 137
Floyd, William, Col 755
Fluneau, George 118
Flypse, Frederick 848
Foeshay, John Luca 415
Fonda, Jellis 370, 463, 500, 606, 716, 790

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Forbes, Alexander 826
Forman, Joseph 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449
Forneyee, John 601, 602
Forster, Peter 118
Fort, Abraham 370, 463, 790
Fort, Andrew 263, 264
Foster, John 595
Fowler, Anthony 595, 701
Fowler, Benjamin 114
Fowler, Josiah 673
France, Jacob 415
Francis, Humbert De La Roche 597
Frank, Coenradt 370
Frank, Johan Adrian 263, 264
Frank, Walter 511
Franklin, Walter 25, 26, 150
Frederick, Coenrad 697
Freeman, Robert 759
Freer, Thomas 597, 598
French, Jeremiah 407
Fretcher, John 600
Frey, Hendrick 370, 463, 778, 790
Frey, John 500, 606, 716, 790
Fry, Francis 263, 264, 601, 602
Fry, Hendrick 491
Fueter, Lewis 263, 264
Furman, Nathan 826
Gaine, Hugh 24, 27, 49, 60, 151, 180, 336, 338, 342, 495, 682, 726
Gale, Benjamin 332, 333, 667
Gale, John 555, 556, 558, 559, 693
Gale, Samuel 191, 429, 485, 486, 729, 864
Gallaudet, Elisha 842
Gallaudet, John 832
Gardner, Richard 188, 189
Gardner, Peter 601
Gardner, Samuel 883
Garlogh, Adam 118
Gasherie, Joseph.. 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 176, 273, 275, 500, 564, 606, 716
Gautier, Andrew 62, 701
Gelston, Malby 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 716
Gemaar, Jacob 564
Gilbert, Josiah 113
Gilbert, Stephen 105, 552, 555
Gilchrist, Alexander 552
Giles, Charles 706
Gilmore, Charles 832
Glen, John 370, 463, 790
Gobel, Mauritz 826

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Godfried, Easy 263
Goelet, Peter 341
Goes, Lucas I. 369, 462, 789
Goldsmith, Richard 552
Goodbrode, William 601, 602
Gorden, James 463, 790
Governeur, Abraham 196
Governeur, Nicholas 4, 5, 170
Graf, Christian 601, 602
Graf, Jacob 263, 264
Graham, John 418, 419
Graham, Lewis 570, 571, 572
Grant, John 183
Gray, James 407
Green, James 701
Green, Samuel 187
Griffin, Benjamin 113
Griffiths, John 495, 560, 561, 682, 706, 726
Griggs, Alexander 826
Groesbeck, Wouter 370, 462
Groesbeck, John 790
Gronce, Peter 118
Groome, Frederick 418, 419
Gros, Johan Daniel 601, 602
Groundhart, John George 601
Gutherie, James 341
Haak, Christopher 597, 598
Haan, Henry 600
Haasbrook, Jacob 564
Haasbrook, Jonathon 334, 564
Haasbrook, Isaac 564
Hadden, Job 113
Hagedorn, Jacob 369
Haguer, Hendrick 601, 602
Haldron, William 190 191
Halenbeeck, Casper M 790
Halenbeeck, Jacob 370, 463, 790
Hall, John 20
Hallack, Edward 199, 838
Hallet, James 685
Hallet, Thomas 833
Halth, John 263, 264
Ham, Coenrad W 837
Hammell, Bryant 187
Hampton, Jonathon 62, 391
Hanes, Hendrick 790
Hann, Hendrick 118

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Hannike, Nicholas 702
Hardenbergh, Cornelius 564, 665
Hardenbrook, Theophilus 729
Haring, Cornelius 190
Harris, Peter 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 595, 702
Harrison, Francis 333, 392
Hart, Moses 706
Hartel, Hannis 118
Hartman, Adam 601
Hatfield, Moses 199
Haumaid, Jean 601, 602, 706
Hauser, Joseph 417
Hauxhurst, Daniel 132
Hauxhurst, William 132, 188, 189
Havens, Nicoll 714
Hawden, Michael 191
Hawkes, Ann 858
Hay, Ann Hawkes 560, 561
Haynes, Hendrick 370
Hedges, Jeremiah 826
Hedges, William 826
Heigle, Michael 263, 264
Heintz, Andreas 601, 602
Hens, Hendrick 463
Herkimer, John Joost 370, 463, 790
Herkimer, Nicholas 370, 413, 790
Herring, Henry 601, 602
Hewlett, Richard 257
Heysham, Catharine 421, 422
Heysham, Elizabeth 421
Hickok, Esra 499
Hicks, John 883
Hicks, Thomas 424, 432, 754, 763, 841
Higgins, Joseph 595, 702
Hill, Christian 601, 602
Hill, Thomas 60, 181, 338, 496, 682, 726
Hilton, Jacob 832
Hilton, Richard 417
Hinnecke, John Nichola 595
Hiscock, John 597, 598
Hobart, John Sloss 755
Hodler, Peter 415
Hoffsteder, Christian 601
Hogeboom, Stephen 369
Hog. ' 'asser, Jacob 263, 264
Hoining, Coenradt 601, 603
Holland, Henry 25, 26, 66, 126, 150
Holland, Samuel 729

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Holmes, Asa 499
Holmes, Stephen 113
Holst, Anthony 709, 710, 711, 712
Honan, Daniel 191
Hooghteling, Henry 790
Hooghteling, Teunis 199 463
Hopkins, Joseph 417
Horsemanden, Daniel 59, 180, 337, 441, 494, 684, 725
Hornbeck, Benjamin. 564, 665
Hornbeck, Jacob 665
Horsfield, Isreal, Jr. 417
Hortigh, John 601, 602
Horton, Barnabas, Jr 105, 554
Horton, Gilbert 276, 297
Hough, George 263, 264
Houghton, John 677
Hudson, Ephraim 763
Hughes, Mary Walton 261, 262
Hughes, Rev. Philip 262
Hungerford, Daniel 762
Hunt, Jesse 808
Hunt, Samuel 826
Hutchinson, Governor. 630
Hutchinson, Solomon 369
Hutt, John. 706
Inman, Elijah 187
Irish, David 417
Isaacs, Samuel 118
Ismond, Isaiah 597, 598
Jackson, John 20
Jackson, James 105, 248, 759
Jacobs, Michael 701
Jacobson, Jacob. 606, 716
Jamison, William 334
Janeway, George 610
Jansen, Henry 564
Jansen, Johannes 564
Jansen, Roeloff 663
Jauncey, James 197, 340, 728, 849
Jay, John 453
Jeroe, Daniel 698, 866
Johnson, Andrew 188, 296
Johnson, George 418, 419
Johnson, Guy 463, 790
Johnson, John, Sir 370, 463, 778, 790
Johnson, John 702, 706, 728, 883
Johnson, Samuel 670, 754
Johnson, Samuel W 763

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Johnson, William, Sir.... 370, 463, 491
Johnston, David.... 75, 76
Johnston, John.... 75
Jones, Daniel.... 832
Jones, David, Hon. 59, 180, 337, 495
Jones, Isaac.... 827
Jones, Jonathon.... 370, 463, 790
Jones, Jeremiah.... 826
Jones, Samuel 424, 498, 755, 763
Jones, Thomas.... 681, 725
Joran, Jacob 601, 602
June, Isaac.... 417
Karne, John.... 118
Karrel, Jurry.... 415
Keirs, William Edward 699, 700
Keller, John, Jr.... 601
Keller, Nicholas.... 601
Kelthsh, Johannes.... 601
Kemp, John Tabor.. 61, 181, 339, 496, 683, 727
Kennedy, William.... 597
Keezer, Sibastian.... 826
Kermer, Michael, Jr.... 601, 602
Kesner, Michael, Jr.... 263, 264
Keyserick, Sibastian.... 706
Kiers, Edward W.... 199
Kileman, Philip.... 263, 264
Kilgrow, Henry.... 597
Killcock, Oliver.... 827
Kimber, George.... 187, 188
King, Aarie.... 340
Kipp, Jacobus 333, 844, 845, 846
Kipp, John 60, 181, 338
Kipp, Henrica.... 844
Kissam, Benjamin.... 424, 493
Klankhyt, Abraham.... 827
Klauw, Hendrick.... 597, 598
Klein, Frederick.... 826
Kleyne, Johannes.... 601
Kleyne, Michael.... 600
Klock, Jacob.... 463, 790
Knap, Justus.... 826
Knickerbacher, Evert, Jr.... 369
Knickerbacher, Johannes, Jr.... 370, 463, 790
Koose, Frederick.... 118
Kough, George.... 601, 603
Kough, John.... 601, 602
Kough, Joost.... 601
Kough, Matthias.... 118

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Krahkhyt, John 826
Kratzer, Leonard 601, 602
Labat, Ignace 263, 264
Lafever, Matthias 564
Lafever, Nathaniel 780
La Grange, Arie 754
La Grange, Bernardus 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 448, 754, 756, 759
La Grange, Christian 754, 756
La Grange, Coenradt 756
La Grange, Isaac 756
La Grange, John, Jr. 754, 756
La Grange, Myndert 754, 756
La Grange, Omie, Jr. 754, 756
Lamb, Alexander 61, 182, 339, 497, 684
Lamb, Alexander, widow of 728
Landon, Samuel 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
Lansing, Peter 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606
Laraway, Simon 701
Laroy, John 702
Lasler, Martin 263, 264
Law, Henry 726
Lawyer, Johannes 370, 386, 463, 790
Lefferts, John 117
Lefferts, Leffert 117
Leinhart, Michel 415
Lent, Abrahan John 336
Lenz, John 601
Le Roy, Jacob 262
Lewis, Gerardus 597, 598
Lewis, John 832
Light, James, Jr. 701
Lindsay, George 645
Lispenard, Leonard 126, 341
Lister, Cornelius 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276
Livingston, John 436
Livingston, Phillip 66, 126, 754, 761
Livingston, Robert R. 59, 180, 337, 369, 462, 495, 681, 684, 725, 789
Livingston, Robert, Jr. 369, 462, 715, 789
Livingston, Peter R. 789
Livingston, Walter 789
Loadman, Samuel 826
Lockwood, Joseph 114
Long, John 761
Lorin, Hezekiah 187
Losee, Simon 418, 419
Loshier, Oliver 826
Losk, Michael 832
Lott, Abraham 60, 181, 213, 214, 215, 216, 338, 496, 682, 726

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Lousc, Adam 370, 790
Louwer, Konrat 118
Low, Abraham 480, 781
Low, Isaac 25, 26, 66
Lowusberry, Nehemiah 113
Ludlow, George D 59, 180, 337, 424, 495, 681, 754, 763
Ludlow, Thomas 62
Ludlow, William Henry 462, 789
Luke, Coenraad 761
Lupton, Thomas 706, 826
Lynch, Gabriel 113
Mace, Jacob 418, 419, 553, 697
Mac Night, Patrick 391
Maerschalk, Joseph 832
Makans, Andrew 762
Malone, Cornelius 417, 597, 593
Man, George 790
Man, Isaac 417
Manneys, Barnabas 105, 248, 555
March, Jacob 407
Marchel, John 118
Marschalk, Francis 837, 842
Marselis, Guysbert G ... 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 715
Marselis, Guysbert 715
Martin, John 61, 182, 339, 415, 497, 684, 728
Martin, Francis 706
Marvin, Elihu 332, 333, 429, 430
(See Mervin.)
Mason, Stephen 826
McAdam, William 66
McClagry, James 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
McClean, John 552
McComb, John 463, 790
McCrea, James 370, 463, 790
McCullum, Sarah 125
McDonald, Alexander 597
McDonald, James 394
McGinnos, Robert 183, 686
McKendless, David 706
McKendless, James 706
McKessom, John 62, 498
McLean, Alexander 832
McMillan, James 701
McNathan, Alexander 407
McInley, Daniel 597
Mempel, Abraham 463

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Mercereau, Peter 838
Merschel, Hendrick 370
Merit, Caleb 564
Merkley, Jacob 601, 602
Merritt, Gilbert 296, 297
Mervin, Capt. Elihu 105, 106, 247, 555, 556, 558, 559, 665, 858
Metcalfe, Simon 184, 407
Meyars, Jacob 263, 264
Micheau, John 606, 716
Micheau, Paul 730
Middagh, Jacob 187
Miller, Abraham 113
Miller, Faltin 601
Miller, William 595
Mills, Zebediah 113
Millur, Samuel 601, 602
Moor, Jeremiah 701
Moore, Charles 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138
Moore, Conradt 263, 264
Moore, Henry, Sir 58, 340
Moore, Jacob 601, 602
Moore, Thomas 495, 682, 726
Moorey, Joseph 564
Morris, Richard 498, 682, 727
Morris, Lewis 708
Morrison, Thomas 370, 463, 790
Muller, John Godfried 417, 701
Mullinder, Ahne 781
Mulloy, Hugh 597, 598
Multer, Peter 601
Munderbach, Johannes 601
Munroe, John 370, 462, 790
Myar, Adolph 707, 708
Myar, Frederick 263, 264
Myar, Jacob 601, 602
Myar, John 436
Myar, Michael 263, 264
Nagel, John 416
Nefies, Peter 595
Newcomb, Isaac 598
Newcomb, Simon 597
Nicholls, John 564
Nicholls, Richard 62
Nicholls, Renselaer 370, 462, 790
Nicholls, William 424, 432, 684, 841
Nicholson, John 564, 838
Norman, William 706

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Noorstrant, Luke 595
Noorstrant, Peter 595
Norton, John 590
Noxon, Thomas 891
O'Brien, James 706
O'Farrel, John 702
Oliver, John 762
Omburg, Philip 407
Onderdonck, Abraham 597, 598
Orendorf, Frederick 462, 790
Ortendike, Frederick 190
Osborn, John 706, 826
Ostrander, Isaac 761, 762
Ough, George 601
Owen, Nathaniel 564
Paintard, Lewis 250, 251, 252, 253
Palmer, Benjamin 879, 880
Palmer, George 370, 463, 790
Palmer, Thomas 826
Paris, Isaac 790
Parker, James 188
Peabody, Isaac 370, 462, 789
Pearse, Abraham 370, 463, 790
Pearse, James 826
Peck, Nathaniel 595, 596
Peek, William 418, 419
Pere, John Casper 263, 264
Perham, John 105, 248
Perry, John 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 139, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716
Persen, Jacobus 564
Peters, James 838
Petri, Marcus 370, 463, 790
Petrie, William 118
Philips, Frederick 114
Philips, Moses 561
Philips, Peter 702
Pierce, Daniel 597, 598
Pieterson, Andries 190
Pike, John 832
Pell, Philip 113
Pilet, Philip 118
Pintard, Lewis 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 450
See Paintard.)
Pitt, William 457
Plank, Adam 263, 264
Pixly, Joseph 869
Polhemus, Theodorus ... 2, 4, 5, 185, 137, 139, 273, 275, 276, 500, 606, 716

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Post, Isaac..... 826
Potter, Stephen. 463
Powell, Richard 20
Powell, Solomon 20
Purdy, Gabriel 716
Purdy, John... 336, 501, 606, 716
Puy, David..... 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500, 560, 561, 606
689, 700, 716, 858
Quick, Remora 187
Quick, Tunis 187
Quimby, Moses 113
Quithlot, John 263, 264
Radlif, William 199, 838
Ramson, Peleg 564
Ranney, Ephraim 590
Rapalje, John 709, 710, 711, 712
Ray, Robert 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 450
Rea, Matthew 564
Reeve, Elijah 189
Redliff, John 761
Reighly, John Wolf 826
Remsen, Adam Leonard 415
Rezeau, Jacob 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500
Rhyma, John 601
Rhyne, Honnicol 601
Riche, Michael 263, 264
Riche, Philip 827
Ricketts, William 263
Rider, John 396
Ringle, Lawrence 601
Rittenhouse, Mr 729
Robbins, John 20
Roberts, John 826
Robinson, Beverly 395
Robinson, Thomas, Sr 196, 418, 419
Robinson, Thomas, Jr 196
Rodgers, Justus 701
Rodman, Samuel 879, 880
Roe, Capt. Nathaniel, Jr..... 105, 429, 486, 553, 555, 556, 697, 858, 864
Roff, John 417
Romyn, Isaac 826
Rood, Abijah 729
Roome, Jacob 726
Root, Joshua 729
Rombolts, Francis 845, 846
Ronlaff, John 601, 602
Rose, Samuel 832

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Rose, William 199
Roseboom, John 198, 838
Rosekrans, Henry, Jr 827, 830, 831
Rosekrans, Jacobus 187
Rupert, George 118
Rush, John 263, 264
Ryder, John 135, 137, 139, 273, 275, 276
Sachrider, Christian 597, 598
Saint John, Hector 429, 430
Sands, Samuel 564
Sauthier, Claude Joseph 415, 685
Savage, James 370, 462, 789
Sayres, John 105, 248, 554, 555
Schafer, Hendrick 601
Schermerhorn, Ryer 370, 463, 790
Schick, Christian 263, 264
Schith, Jacob 263, 264
Schnick, George 263, 264
Schoonmaker, Rudolph 370
Schough, Andreas 263, 264
Schumaker, Rudolph 463, 790
Schutt, William, Jr 595
Schuyler, Gertrude 187
Schuyler, John 187
Schuyler, Peter 187
Schuyler, Philip 370, 393, 463, 790
Schuyler, Stephen 370, 462, 790
Schuyler, Stephen, Jr 370, 462, 790
Scofield, Seth 418, 419
Scofield, Zebulon 597, 598
Scott, William 62, 182, 339, 340, 497, 684, 727
Seabalt, John 118
Seabury, Elizabeth 257, 258, 259
Seaman, Benjamin 197
Seaman, Daniel 597, 598
Seaman, Edmond 61, 181, 182, 339, 496, 497, 683, 727
Seaman, Israel 838
Seaman, James 20, 595
Seaman, Robert 303, 304
Seaman, Stephen 595
Seaman, Zebulon 303, 304
Seber, Jacob 118
Seber, William 370, 463, 790
Sebring, Isaac 709, 710, 711, 712, 713
Seily, Bezabel 429
Shackerly, Peter 417
Shadacker, William 833
Shadwell, David 263, 264

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Shadwell, Michael 263, 264
Sharpe, George 118
Sharpe, Peter 789
Shaw, James 597, 706
Sheets, Jacob 601, 602
Sherwood, Joseph 114
Sherwood, Seth 417
Shiff, George 601
Shoe, Godfried 118
Shopkeeper, John Campbell 706
Showman, William 263, 264
Shreider, Simon 118
Shutz, Christian 263, 264
Sickels, Mr. 436, 708
Sidney, Herman 370, 463, 790
Sidney, Jacob 370
Siemon, John 601, 602
Silvester, Peter 758
Simderer, Jacob 597, 598
Simmonds Edward 826
Simmons, Samuel 595
Simons, Joseph 263, 264
Simons, Philip 832
Simpson, Simpson 254
Simison, Martin 263, 264
Skene, Philip 407
Skink, George 118
Sleght, Johannes 480, 781
Slingerlandt, Gerrit 761, 762
Slingerlandt, Teunis 370, 462, 790
Sloan, James 417
Sloo, William 701
[illegible] Stephen 697
Smallhood, John 832
Smeedes, Benjamin 564
Smith, Adam 597, 598
Smith, Arthur 564
Smith, Austin 858
Smith, Benjamin 113
Smith, Conradt 118
Smith, Cornelius 698, 699, 700
Smith, Henry 564, 661
Smith, John 105, 263, 264, 418, 419, 554, 651, 826
Smith, John Conradt 601
Smith, John P. 418, 419, 705
Smith, Johan 601, 602
Smith, Josiah 60, 181, 281, 284, 338, 496, 682
Smith, Jonathan 693

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Smith, Martin 870
Smith, Patrick 407, 652, 700
Smith, Philip 601
Smith, Samuel 117
Smith, Silas 20
Smith, Thomas 896
Smith, William 59, 188, 273, 275, 276, 441, 500, 606, 684, 716
Smith, William P 755
Smyth, John 754
Sneck, George, Jr 601
Snediker, Richard 170
Snyder, Peter 370, 463, 790
Sobrisco, John 189
Soll, Johan 601, 602
Spencer, Benjamin 407
Spencer, Susannah 827
Spotten, William 832
Staats, Peter 709, 710, 711, 712
Staller, Michael 415, 600
Stanton, George 841
Steel, Stephen 841
Steinwas, Arnold 601
Stephenson, Edward 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138
Stephenson, James 76
Sternberger, Jacob 370, 463, 790
Stewart, Alexander 496
Stewart, James 499
Still, David 597
Stillwell, Thomas 597, 598
Stitt, Samuel 125
Stock, Godfried 417
Stom, John 118
Stom, William 706
Stratton, Samuel 564
Strong, Nathaniel 858
Stewart, Phillip Wm 601, 602
Stuble, Christopher 601
Sullivan, Dennis 826
Sunderland, Peleg 651
Surget, Peter 118
Swart, Adam 561
Swart, Dirck 370, 463, 790
Swart, Jacobus 370, 463, 790
Swarthout, Jacobus 170, 595, 702
Swarthout, Phillip 561
Syms, Lancaster 190
Tanner, Samuel 826

Names of persons — (Continued):

Page.
Tappen, Christopher 170
Taylor, Jeremiah 370, 463, 790
Taylor, John Campbell 701
Taylord, John 254
Teed, Joseph, Jr 832
Ter Boss, Frayer 826
Ten Broek, Abraham 370, 462, 754, 790
Ten Broek, Dirck W 341, 369, 462, 789
Ten Broek, John 370, 463, 790
Ten Broek, Peter 370, 463, 790
Ten Eyck, John H 46
Ten Eyck, Matthews 564
Thorn, Joseph 595
Thurman, John 66
Thurston, Benjamin 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276
Thurston, Increase 883
Tice, Gilbert 832
Tidsworth, William 187
Tiebout, Teunis 710, 711, 712
Tift, Nathan 790
Thomas, John, Jr.... 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 501, 606
Thompson, Benjamin 188
Thompson, Mary 827
Thompson, William 100
Tolle, John Frederick 118
Tompkins, William 597, 598
Townsend, Benjamin, 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275. 276, 500, 606, 716
Townsend, Peter 697
Traile, George 706
Travis, Joseph 838
Truax, Jacob 761, 762, 763
Tryon, William 337, 494, 498, 614, 680, 728
Tundell, George 263, 264
Tusteen, Benjamin 2, 4, 5, 247, 332, 552, 667
Tutle, Widow 552
Tyger, Safrinus 370
Tymese, Cornelius 370, 463, 790
Tynges, Jacob 601
Underhill, Bartow 336
Underhill, Israel 501, 606, 716
Underhill, Nathaniel 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276
Upton, William 706
Valentine, Mary 685
Valentine, Thomas 685
Valentine, William 597, 598
Valleau, Magdalen 189
Van Allen, John A 198, 199, 462, 789, 838
Van Alstyn, Peter S 369, 463, 789

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.
Van Baal, Jans Hendrickse, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 759, 760, 761, 762, 764
765, 766
Van Bergen, Anthony 370, 463, 790
Van Boskirk, Jacobus 188
Van Buren, Francis 369
Van Buren, France 462, 789
Van Cortlandt, James 114
Van Cortlandt, Pierre 114
Van Cortlandt, Philip 261, 262, 263
Van Cortlandt, Stephen 262
Van Cortlandt, Stephanus 845, 846, 847, 848
Van Dalsam, John 728
Van Dam, Anthony 340, 685
Van De Linde, Arrantje 190
Van De Linde, Benjamin 190
Van De Linde, Hendrick 190
Van De Linde, Roelof 190
Van Den Bergh, Cornelius 761, 762, 790
Van Der Bergh, Cornelius 370, 463
Van Derpool, Melgert 369, 463, 789
Vandervoort, John 597, 598
Van Der Werken, Hendrick 370, 463, 790
Van der Wilgen, Johannis 762
Van Deursens, Sharrick 556
Van Deursens, John 564
Van Deusen, John 761, 762
Van Dyke, John 710, 713
Van Gaasbeek, Lawrence 199, 838, 842
Van Kleek, Jacobus 826
Van Hoesen, Jan Johannes 832
Van Horne, Abraham 190
Van Horne, Catharine 190
Van Houten, Roeloff 199, 698, 699, 700, 838
Van Keuren, Hendricus 564
Van Kleek, Myndert 273, 275, 276
Van Kleek, Peter P 199, 838
Van Ness, Cornelius 370, 463, 790
Van Ness, Peter 369, 462, 789
Van Norden, John 370, 463, 790
Van Patten, Nicholas 761
Van Rensselaer, Catharine 753, 754, 756, 759
Van Rensselaer, Jeremiah 318, 753, 761
Van Rensselaer, John 369
Van Rensselaer, Johannes 753
Van Rensselaer, Killian 370, 462, 753, 790
Van Rensselaer, Robert 389, 462, 789
Van Rensselaer, Stephen 753, 754, 756, 765, 766

Names of persons — (Continued): Page

Van Salsbury, Casparus..... 762
Van Schaack, Anthony..... 370, 462
Van Schaack, Cornelius, Jr..... 369, 462
Van Schaack, Goose..... 790
Van Schaack, Peter..... 355, 356, 357
Van Schaack, Sybrant G..... 370, 463
Van Schoonhoven, Guert..... 370, 463, 790
Van Slycke, Harmanus..... 370, 463, 790
Van Slycke, Jacobus..... 370, 463
Van Valkenburg, Isaac..... 826
Van Veghten, Dirck..... 790
Van Veghten, Lucas..... 370, 463, 715, 790
Van Veghten, Teunis..... 370, 463, 790
Van Vleckerie, John..... 597, 598
Van Vleet, Benjamin..... 187
Van Vorhees, Zacharias..... 199, 838
Van Wyck, Theodorus..... 45, 170
Veale, Myndert..... 581
Veeder, Abraham..... 756, 759
Veeder, John M..... 754, 756
Veeder, Simon M..... 759
Veeder, Simon Johannes..... 754, 756, 759, 761
Veeder, Volkert..... 756, 759
Veghte, Nicklaes..... 709, 710, 711, 712, 713
Venton, William..... 761, 762
Verbryck, Samuel..... 190
Verbryck, Susannah..... 190
Vernon, Thomas..... 826
Verplanck, Abraham..... 845, 847
Verplanck, Guiliana..... 845, 846, 847
Verplanck, Hannah..... 846, 847
Verplanck, Jacobus..... 845, 846
Verplanck, Philip..... 114
Verplanck, Samuel..... 150, 511, 844, 845, 846, 847
Vincent, Charles..... 113
Vintner, Thomas Clinch..... 586
Vost, Johan Jost..... 601, 602
Vosburgh, Isaac, Jr..... 462, 789
Vosburgh, Peter..... 198, 838
Vreelandt, Jacob..... 842
Vroman, Isaac..... 370, 463, 790
Waggoner, Frederick..... 118
Waggoner, Jacob..... 263, 264, 600
Waldron, David..... 436
Waldron, Peter..... 707
Wallace, Alexander..... 882
Wallace, John..... 702
Walling, Truman..... 187

Names of persons — (Continued: Page.

Walliser, Michael... 263, 264
Walter, Johannes... 263, 264
Walter, Jacob... 263, 264, 601, 602
Walter, Joseph... 336
Walton, Jacob... 183, 340, 498, 685, 849
Wannemaker, Coenrad... 189
Ward, Timothy... 188
Ward, Stephen... 273, 275, 276, 501, 606
Warner, Michael... 600
Warner, Seth... 651
Washburn, Jonathon... 826
Waters, Talleman... 117
Watkins, Joseph... 693
Watkins, Samuel... 392
Watts, John... 684
Way, James... 418, 419
Way, John... 595, 702
Weaver, Nicholas... 370, 463, 790
Webb, Henry... 595
Welling, Thomas... 697
Wells, John... 105, 106, 247
Wells, Robert... 463, 790
Welsh, Robert... 706, 826
Welsh, William... 832
Wempel, Arent... 706, 790, 832
Wempel, Hendrick... 826
Wendell, Harmanus... 46
Wendell, John W... 706, 826
Wendell, John R... 826
Westbrook, Johannes... 187, 188
Westervelt, Gerrit... 189
Westervelt, Isaac... 189
Westphalia, Clause... 187
Westphalia, Johannes... 187
Westphalia, Simon... 187
Wheeler, Abraham... 826
Whiting, William... 370
Whiting, William Bradford... 462, 789
Whitmore, Peter... 601, 602
Whyte, Alexander... 183
Wickham, William... 184, 191, 484, 486, 487, 729, 864
Willet, Gilbert... 597, 598, 600
Willet, Thomas... 600
Williams, Hannah... 303
Williams, John... 20, 303
Williams, Peter... 370, 463
Williams, Robert... 303, 304

Names of persons — (Continued): Page.

Williams, Temperance 303
Williams, Zebulon 303, 304
Willis, Richard 113
Willets, Benjamin 597
Willets, Richard 20
Willets, Thomas 20
Willoughby, Bliss 370, 462, 790
Wilmot, James 62, 832
Wilson, James 418, 419
Winne, Marte 370, 462, 790
Winter, Louis 702
Winterton, William 341, 685
Wisenfels, Frederick 417
Wisner, Henry 199, 485, 486, 487, 864
Wisner, Capt. John 105, 106, 247, 248, 554, 555, 556, 558, 559
Witherick, George 601
Witherick, Michael 601
Witmur, Peter 263
Wolfe, Frederick 263, 264
Wolfe, Johannes 601
Wood, Isaac 826
Wood, Israel 552
Wood, John 425
Wood, Hezekiah 114
Woodhull, Jesse 332, 429, 560, 561, 665, 693, 864
Woolsey, Richard 564
Woortman, Dennis 418, 419
Wormer, Frederick 762
Wortman, Nicholas 196
Wright, Hezekiah 2, 4, 5, 135, 137, 138, 273, 275, 276, 500
Wynkopp, Adrian 564
Wynkopp, Cornelius C. 254, 255, 256, 257, 584
Wynkopp, Dirck, Jr. 480, 781
Wynkopp, Mary Catharine 254, 255, 256, 257
Yates, Christopher 762, 790
Yates, Joseph R. 370, 463
Yates, Robert 684, 729, 758, 759
Yelverton, Gale 595, 702
Yeomans, Abraham 827
Youle, James 341
Young, Abimal 564
Young, Frederick 463, 790
Young, Peter 118
Young, William 417
Younglove, Isaiah 370, 463, 790
Ziele, Peter 790
Zunicher, John 685

	Year.	Page.
Naturalization :		
act to enable persons to hold real estate acquired before.....	1770	77
naturalizing certain persons	1770	118
naturalizing certain persons	1771	263
naturalizing certain persons	1772	415
naturalizing certain persons	1773	600
Newburgh :		
act dividing, into two precincts.....	1772	333
New Jersey :		
act to facilitate return of great seal of Great Britain, by boundary commission	1773	452
New Paltz:		
act annexing land to town of	1775	780
New York:		
act of 1762, to punish persons obtaining goods by false pretenses in, continued	1769	10
revived	1772	270
of 1764, to regulate public roads in, continued.....	1769	10
revived	1772	270
for more effectual prevention of fires	1769	11
revived	1772	293
to enable, to raise 1,600 pounds for watchmen and lamps,	1770	53
for inspection in, of sole leather	1770	71
to establish rates of wharfage and cranage in.....	1770	80
amended.	1771	236
to enable, to raise and pay arrears of taxes due the colony,	1770	83
of 1745, to enable inhabitants to choose two vestrymen, amended.....	1770	85
of 1693, for settling ministry, amended	1770	85
of 1768, to ascertain size of casks in which white bread shall be packed, revived	1770	86
of 1759, to raise a tax to repair wells and pumps, revived and amended.....	1770	87
to enable, to raise 1,600 pounds for watchmen and lamps,	1771	143
for collecting arrears of taxes in.....	1771	217
revived	1772	323
for better regulating the election of officers	1771	228
revived	1774	658
to punish persons guilty of trespass.....	1771	237
continued	1773	458
revived	1775	874
for inspection of sole leather.....	1772	266
to enable, to raise 1,600 pounds for night watch and lamps	1772	268
of 1768, to ascertain size of casks in which white bread shall be packed, amended.....	1772	361
for inspection of flax in	1772	361
to regulate the storing of gunpowder.....	1772	363

New York — (Continued): Year. Page.
act to regulate the storing of gunpowder, continued, ... 1774 609
for support of the hospital to be erected in 1772 367
to establish boundary line between Harlem and 1772 432
to enable, to raise 1,600 pounds for night watch and lamps 1773 453
of 1754, for removal of nuisances and for paving the streets, extended 1773 455
to increase the number of firemen 1773 456
to prevent the defacing of statues 1773 457
to regulate the sale of bricks in 1773 546
to prevent sale of goods at night by auction, vendue or outcry 1773 547
to enable, to raise 1,800 pounds for watchmen and lamps, 1774 607
for fixing boundary line between the Montgomery and outwards 1774 609
for better regulating public roads in 1774 655
to lay tax on dogs 1774 659
altering time for collecting taxes for poor, and the support of a minister 1775 719
to enable, to raise 2,000 pounds for watchmen and lamps, 1775 720
of 1761, for prevention of fires and regulating buildings, amended 1775 743
of 1769, for the better collection of taxes, revived 1775 766
to confirm Harlem boundary line 1775 841
for admitting in evidence a certain indenture of Jacobus Kip and wife 1775 844

O.

Oaths:
act for indulgence of persons scrupulous in swearing 1775 783
Orange county:
act to enable supervisors to meet near the center of the county 1769 23
for regulation of inns 1770 100
extended to Manor of Cortlandt 1771 244
extended to Albany city and county 1772 299
of 1765, for laying out highways on north side of Highlands, amended 1770 104
amended 1771 246
repealed 1773 563
to prevent damage by swine 1770 108
for more equal taxation 1770 110
revived 1773 482
to prevent use of liquor at vendues 1772 300
raising 1,000 pounds in Goshen and Cornwall to build courthouse 1772 331
to raise 150 pounds for clearing Crommeline's creek 1772 428

	Year.	Page.
Orange county — (Continued):		
act for dividing and setting apart certain lands in Wawayanda patent	1772	438
to raise 1,500 pounds for drainage purposes in Goshen	1773	483
to raise 150 pounds to lower Wickham's pond in Goshen	1773	486
for laying out highways in	1773	548
amended	1774	696
of 1745, for laying out highways in Kings, Queens, Richmond and Orange counties, repealed as to Orange county	1773	562
of 1760, for laying out highway to Haverstraw landing, repealed	1773	562
of 1768, to prevent destruction of deer by dogs, revived	1773	585
to raise 400 pounds to finish jail	1774	667
to confine rams at certain seasons	1774	668
for marking the Ulster county line	1774	693
for the more equal taxation of estates in	1774	694
raising 1,000 pounds for courthouse and jail	1774	698
to encourage the destruction of wolves and panthers	1775	774
for removing prisoners from old to new jail	1775	782
for more equal taxation	1775	858
to regulate wagons in Orangetown and Haverstraw	1775	862
for raising 500 pounds to drain lands in Goshen	1775	863
raising 200 pounds for lowering Wickham's pond in Goshen	1774	864
for making two bridges in Goshen and Cornwall	1775	865
to alter place of election of representatives	1775	865

P.

Panthers:		
act to encourage destruction of, in Tryon county	1773	492
to encourage destruction of	1775	774
Pearl ash. (See Potash.)		
Peddlers:		
act to restrain	1770	68
continued	1770	134
continued	1772	292
continued	1773	526
revived	1774	643
revived	1775	783
Pilots:		
act regulating and establishing pilotage	1775	746
Poor:		
act for relief of poor in Kingston	1770	99
for the settlement and relief of	1673	513
of 1768, for relief of, in Orange and Ulster counties, extended to Albany county	1773	585
to relieve parishes from support of bastard children	1774	689

	Year.	Page.
Pork:		
act to appoint repackers of	1771	198
extended to Westchester county	1772	296
revived	1773	580
Potash:		
act of 1766, to prevent frauds by adulteration, revived	1770	65
amended	1781	194
revived and amended	1775	856
to better ascertain the quality of	1772	315
revived and amended	1775	856
Promissory notes:		
act to facilitate recovery of debts due on	1770	63
for giving relief on	1773	544
Process. (See Actions; Courts.)		

Q.

Queens county:		
act of 1762, to prevent digging of pits for taking deer, continued	1769	19
of 1758, to prevent the killing of deer and firing of woods, amended	1770	78
of 1693, for settling a ministry, amended	1770	85
of 1768, for settling line of division between Kings county, amended	1770	117
of 1741, for returning cattle and sheep to owners, amended as to	1772	299
to lay tax on dogs	1774	659
of 1768, to enable inhabitants of Hempstead and Oyster Bay to make orders for separating their sheep feeding on the great plains, revived	1775	768
to appropriate certain moneys in treasury of, for military purposes	1775	768
of 1762, to prevent digging pits for taking deer, revived	1775	770
Quartering. (See Taxes.)		

R.

Rams:		
act to confine, at certain seasons, in Ulster, Orange and Dutchess counties	1774	668
Real property:		
act to enable persons to hold, acquired before naturalization	1770	77
confirming certain ancient deeds and directing manner of proving deeds	1771	202
amended	1773	534
to prevent tenants and others entering into possession of land before acquiring legal title	1771	204
for defraying expenses accrued on settling contested boundaries between patented lands of Cheesecocks and Kahlate	1773	424

Real property — (Continued): Year. Page.
act for better security of rents, and renewal of leases 1774 624
for more effectual registry of mortgages 1774 687
declarations of uses and trusts 1774 689
to discourage tortious entries and possessions 1775 786
to quiet titles to 1775 850
for more convenient proving of deeds and mortgages ... 1775 876
Recorders:
act to enable, to try causes of five pounds and under 1772 304
to carry into effect judgments under act of 1769 authorizing, to try causes of value of ten pounds 1772 360
Rents:
act for better security of 1774 624
for collecting his majesty's quit rents in Dutchess and Westchester counties 1774 669
Replevin:
act to prevent the abuse of writs 1770 76
Representatives:
act declaring judges of Supreme Court ineligible as 1770 74
fixing allowance to, in Tryon and Cumberland counties .. 1773 591
to alter place of election in Orange county 1775 865
to regulate election of, in Albany city and county 1775 874
Richmond county:
act of 1693, for settling a ministry, amended 1770 85
for the laying out of highways 1773 574
of 1768, to raise a fund to defray damage done by dogs, revived 1775 767
Riots:
act to prevent 1774 647
Rochester:
act of 1753 (chap. 942), to enable inhabitants to elect constables, amended 1771 147

S.

Salmon:
act to prevent taking of, in Hudson river 1771 211
Sandy Hook:
act laying a duty of tonnage on vessels for lighthouse at 1772 280
Saratoga:
act altering district of 1775 772
Schenectady:
act of 1726, to enable justices to regulate streets and prevent fires, revived 1769 15
amended 1774 693
to enable justices of the peace to establish and regulate a night watch 1769 15
amended 1771 240
to raise 250 pounds for fire purposes 1770 93

	Year.	Page.
Schenectady — (Continued):		
act to punish persons guilty of trespass	1771	237
continued	1773	458
revived	1775	874
to raise a sum for repairing watchhouse	1771	241
to enable the justices of the peace to establish night watch,	1773	476
to confirm title to certain patented lands near	1775	753
for altering time of keeping fairs	1775	777
to regulate wagons	1775	862
Sheep:		
act of 1841, for returning to owners, amended as to Suffolk, Queens and Westchester counties	1772	299
Sheriff:		
act to regulate office of deputy	1773	527
in relation to mileage fees of	1773	581
Slaves:		
act to prevent aged and decrepit, from becoming burdensome,	1773	533
prohibiting sales of liquor to	1773	584
to reward, for destruction of wolves and panthers	1775	775
Smallpox:		
act regulating the inoculation for	1772	398
repealed in part	1773	573
to regulate practice of inoculation for, in Albany	1773	459
continued	1775	776
Statues:		
act to prevent the defacing of	1773	457
Suffolk county:		
act of 1762, to prevent digging of pits for taking deer, continued	1769	19
revived	1775	770
to enable certain towns to elect greater number of constables	1769	21
of 1758, to prevent the killing of deer and firing of woods, amended	1770	78
to empower freeholders of Huntington to regulate the feeding of sheep on common lands	1770	115
revived	1775	770
of 1741, for destruction of wild cats, amended	1771	249
revived	1775	770
of 1741, for returning cattle and sheep to owners, amended as to	1772	299
to prevent the destruction of fish	1772	397
continued and amended	1775	717
of 1708, for preservation of deer and destruction of wild cats, etc., amended as to Huntington and Islip	1772	399
of 1732, for laying out highways in, amended	1773	489
revived	1775	770
declaring Winthrop's Patent to be under jurisdiction of town of Brookhaven	1773	490

	Year.	Page.
Suffolk county — (Continued):		
act to lay tax on dogs	1774	659
of 1756, for destruction of wild cats, revived	1775	770
Suits. (See Actions.)		
Supreme Court. (See Courts.)		
Swear:		
act for indulgence of persons scrupulous in swearing	1775	783
Swine:		
act to prevent damage by swine in Claverack	1769	18
revived	1775	773
of 1759, to prevent damage by, in Orange and Ulster counties, continued	1769	22
to prevent damage by, in Orange county	1770	108
of 1745, to prevent damage by, in Dutchess county, extended to Tryon and Cumberland counties	1773	592
to prevent damage by, in Marbletown	1774	666
of 1752, to prevent damage by, in Manor of Livingston, amended	1774	679
of 1765, to prevent damage by, in Manor of Rensselaerwyck, revived	1775	773
of 1745, to prevent damage by, in Dutchess county, revived and extended to Tryon and Cumberland counties,	1775	778
to prevent damage by, in Ulster county	1775	866

T.

Taxes:		
act of 1753, for granting to his majesty the duties and taxes mentioned; imports and exports; slaves; distilled liquors, etc., continued	1769	9
continued	1770	133
continued	1772	265
continued	1773	450
continued	1774	603
continued	1775	714
appropriating 2,000 pounds for support of his majesty's troops	1770	23
appropriation for salaries	1770	58
directing treasurer to sue for duties due this colony	1770	75
for more equal taxation in Orange county	1770	110
revived	1773	482
appropriating 2,000 pounds for his majesty's troops	1771	178
appropriation bill for salaries	1771	179
for more effectual recovery of duties	1771	212
for collecting arrears in New York	1771	217
revived	1772	323
appropriating 2,000 pounds for his majesty's troops	1772	271
appropriation bill for salaries	1772	336
providing 1,000 pounds for his majesty's troops	1773	493

	Year.	Page.
Taxes — (Continued):		
act appropriating money for salaries	1773	494
for more equal taxation in Westchester county	1773	568
appropriating 2,000 pounds for his majesty's troops	1774	613
appropriating 500 pounds for governor	1774	614
appropriation bill for salaries	1774	680
appropriation bill for salaries	1775	724
of 1769, for better collection of, in New York, revived	1775	766
for more equal taxation in Orange county	1775	858
Timber:		
act of 1758, to restrain the cutting of, on certain beaches, revived	1775	770
Tonnage:		
act laying a duty of, on vessels, for lighthouse at Sandy Hook	1772	280
Treasurer:		
act directing suits for duties due the colony	1770	75
Trespasses:		
act to punish persons guilty of	1771	237
continued	1773	458
revived	1775	874
to discourage tortious entries and possessions	1775	786
Tryon county:		
act creating	1772	319
for laying out highways	1772	369
amended	1774	661
to divide into districts	1772	383
of 1692, for supervising intestates' estates and regulating probate of wills, extended to	1772	414
for laying out highways in	1773	462
repealed	1775	807
to raise 1,600 pounds for courthouse and jail at Johnstown,	1773	491
to encourage destruction of wolves and panthers	1773	492
to run out boundary lines and lines of districts	1773	586
to change names and boundaries of certain districts	1773	587
respecting fairs in	1773	588
fixing allowance to representatives	1773	591
of 1745, to prevent damage by swine in Dutchess county, extended to	1773	593
establishing and regulating ferries	1773	592
to raise 900 pounds to complete courthouse and jail	1775	777
of 1745, to prevent damage by swine in Dutchess county, extended to	1775	778
for laying out highways	1775	789
for erecting tract of land into the Old England district	1775	882

U.

Ulster county:		
act of 1759, to prevent damage by swine, continued	1769	23
for laying out and regulating highways	1770	94

Ulster county — (Continued):

	Year.	Page.
act for laying out and regulating highways, repealed	1773	567
for relief of poor in town of Kingston	1770	99
for regulation of inns	1770	100
extended to Manor of Cortlandt	1771	244
to Albany city and county	1773	299
to prevent use of liquor at vendues	1772	300
dividing Newburgh into two precincts	1773	333
to divide precinct of Wallkill into two precincts	1772	391
for repairing courthouse and jail	1773	479
of 1765, for laying out highways, amended	1773	562
of 1768, to prevent destruction of deer by dogs, revived	1773	58-
to increase the number of constables	1774	643
to settle Albany boundary line	1774	663
for laying out public roads, supplemental	1774	665
to prevent damage by swine, in Marbletown	1774	666
to confine rams at certain seasons	1774	668
for marking the Orange county line	1774	693
to encourage the destruction of wolves and panthers	1775	774
annexing land to town of New Paltz	1775	780
enabling, to raise 400 pounds for finishing courthouse and jail	1775	781
to prevent damage by swine	1775	866
to guard against fires in Kingston	1775	867
to compel collectors to pay annual rates	1775	869

V

Vendue. (See Auctions.)

Vessels. (See Tonnage.)

W.

Wagons:

act to regulate, in Schenectady and Orange counties	1775	862

Wallkill:

act to divide, into two precincts	1772	391

Westchester:

act to enable parish of, to raise 500 pounds	1772	297

Westchester county:

act of 169?, for settling a ministry, amended	1770	85
of 1745, for laying out highways, revived	1770	113
to empower freeholders of Ryke's Patent to elect a supervisor and other officers	1770	114
of 1741, for returning cattle and sheep to owners, amended as to	1772	299
regulating the inoculation for smallpox	1772	398
repealed in part	1773	573
changing place of meeting of supervisors	1773	488
to prevent the destruction of game in Manor of Philipsborough	1773	483
for more equal taxation of estates	1773	568

	Year.	Page.
Westchester county — (Continued):		
act for collecting his majesty's quit rents in the Oblong Patent	1774	669
of 1745, for laying out highways, amended	1774	671
to declare Harrison's Purchase a precinct distinct from Rye	1774	673
of 1763, for relief of poor in Manor of Cortlandt, amended,	1775	771
to enable certain persons to build bridge from Mineford's Island to Rodman's Neck	1775	879
to enable Jesse Hunt to build bridge from Applegate Island to mainland	1775	880
for keeping in repair the public roads	1773	570
repealed	1774	673
Wharfage:		
act to establish rates	1770	80
amended	1771	236
Wild cats:		
act of 1741, for destruction of, in Suffolk county, amended	1771	249
revived	1775	770
of 1708, for destruction of, amended as to Huntington and Islip, in Suffolk county	1772	399
of 1756, for destruction of, in Suffolk county, revived	1775	770
Wills:		
act of 1693, for supervising intestates' estates and regulating probate of wills, extended to Tryon, Charlotte, Cumberland and Gloucester counties	1773	414
for relief of creditors against fraudulent devises	1774	618
witnesses to nuncupative	1774	689
Wolves:		
act to encourage destruction of, in Albany county	1769	13
of 1708, for destruction of, amended as to Huntington and Islip, in Suffolk county	1773	399
to encourage destruction of, in Tryon county	1773	493
to encourage destruction of	1775	774
Woods:		
act of 1753, to prevent firing of, amended as to Suffolk and Queens counties	1770	78